

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

I am JEHOVAH and my name is unreachably high. I am the One alone, whose name is JEHOVAH, and I am the Most High over all the Earth.

I am the Spirit and all my angels are spirits, a spirit does not have flesh and bones.

My holy spirit is my active force, and by my word the Heavens themselves were made, by my holy spirit, the spirit of my mouth, all their army.

I myself said and it came to be, I myself commanded and it proceeded to stand so.

My holy spirit acts in harmony with my will, as in the case when my holy spirit departed from Saul and my evil spirit terrorized him.

Neither my holy spirit nor my evil spirit is a living person, as Satan the Devil would have you believe.

I am JEHOVAH, God Almighty, and just as I have counselled this is what will come true, I will not do a thing unless I have revealed my confidential matter to my servants the prophets.

I am JEHOVAH, the One who makes the word of my servants come true, everyone who calls on my name will be saved.

Today I am magnifying myself, sanctifying myself, and making myself known before the eyes of all the nations, and they will have to know that I am JEHOVAH, the One who is the Most High over all the Earth.

My name is being put on high, my name is being declared in all the Earth.

I am more exalted than you people of the Earth can know, and in number my years are beyond searching.

In my activity I am perfect, I am perfect in knowledge, I am ready to forgive, and I will show compassion because I am the God of Love.

My eyes are in every place keeping watch on the good and the bad, and there is not a Creation that is not manifest to my sight, but all things are naked and openly exposed to my eyes.

I am the One with whom you people of the Earth have an accounting, and my eyes are upon all your ways.

Your thoughts and actions have not been concealed from before me, and your errors have not been hidden from in front of my eyes, my

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

eyes are upon you righteous people of the Earth and my ears are towards your supplications.

I am JEHOVAH, the God of Salvation, and my hand has not become too short that it cannot save, and my ear has not become too heavy that it cannot hear.

I am not slow respecting my promise as some of you people consider slowness, but I am patient with you because I do not desire any of you to be destroyed.

I desire that you all attain repentance, and I take delight, not in the death of the wicked one, but in that someone wicked turns back from his wicked ways, and actually keeps living.

Turn back from your bad ways you people of the Earth, for why is it that you should die?

The time that has passed by is sufficient for you people to have worked out the will of the nations, when you proceeded in deeds of loose conduct, lusts, excesses with wine, revelries, drinking matches and idolatries.

Now you must deaden your body members as respects fornication, uncleanness, sexual appetite, hurtful desire and covetousness, which is idolatry, because on account of these things I am expressing my wrath.

I am JEHOVAH, the almighty God who made the world and all the things in it. I am the Lord God Almighty of Heaven and Earth and I do not dwell in handmade temples, neither am I attended to by human hands as if I needed anything, because I myself give to all people life, breath and all things.

I made out of one man every nation of men to dwell upon the entire surface of the Earth, and I decreed the appointed seasons and set the limits of the dwelling of men, for them to seek me if they might grope for me and really find me, although, I am not far off from each one of you. By me you people of the Earth have life, move and exist.

I am JEHOVAH, the God of Justice, and I have overlooked the times of ignorance, yet I am telling you people of the Earth to repent, because I have set a day in which I purpose to judge the inhabited Earth in righteousness, by a man whom I have appointed, and I have furnished a guarantee to all people, in that I resurrected him from the dead.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

I am JEHOVAH, the God of Love, he that remains in love, remains in union with me, and I remain in union with him, and as for those who love me, they love me because I first loved them.

I loved the world so much that I gave my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, in order that everyone exercising faith in him might not be destroyed but have everlasting life.

I have made my love manifest in your case, because I sent forth my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, into the world, that you might gain everlasting life through him.

The love is in this respect, not that you have loved me, but that I loved you and sent forth my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, as a propitiatory sacrifice for your sins.

I recommended my own love for mankind, that while mankind were yet sinners, my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, died for mankind.

I am JEHOVAH, the One teaching you to benefit yourself, and all those I have affection for I reprove and discipline, in fact I scourge everyone I receive as a son.

My special people, my ministers, are no part of the world, but you people of the world are lovers of yourselves, blasphemers, disobedient to parents, unthankful, disloyal, you have no natural affection, and you are not open to any agreement.

You are slandersers, without self-control, fierce, without love of goodness, betrayers, headstrong, and you are puffed up with pride.

You are lovers of pleasure rather than lovers of me, having a form of devotion towards me, but proving false to its power.

You must change in order that you may live forever in the paradise Earth.

Do not continue to love the world or the things in the world. If anyone loves the world my love is not in him, because everything in the world, the desire of the flesh, the desire of the eyes, and the showy display of ones means of life, does not originate with me, but originates with the world.

Furthermore, the world of ungodly people is passing away and so is its desire, but he that does my will shall remain forever.

The righteous people themselves will possess the Earth, and they will reside forever upon it.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

I am JEHOVAH, the God of Salvation. Hope in me, trust in me, call to me, and I will hear you, and I will teach you.

I will scourge you, you will love me, you will keep my way, and I will exalt you to take possession of the Earth, and you will indeed find your exquisite delight in the abundance of peace and security.

Eye has not seen, ear has not heard, neither has there been conceived in the heart of man, the things that I have prepared for those people who love me.

The gift I give is everlasting life by my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, who is your Lord and saviour.

I am JEHOVAH, the Most High over all the Earth. I have set up my Kingdom which will never be brought to ruin. My Kingdom will not be passed on to any other people, it is crushing and putting an end to all earthly kingdoms and it itself will stand to time indefinite.

To my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, I have given rulership, dignity and Kingdom, that the peoples, national groups and languages, should all serve him.

His rulership is an indefinitely lasting rulership that will not pass away, and his Kingdom, one that will not be brought to ruin. Righteousness is what you people of the Earth must now learn.

My only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, has become responsible for everlasting salvation to all those obeying him, for he must rule as king until I have put all enemies under his feet, and he has brought to nothing, all government, all authority and power.

The last enemy death is being brought to nothing, but when all things have been subjected to him, then my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, will subject himself to me, the One who has subjected all things to him, so that I, the almighty God JEHOVAH, may be all things to everyone.

The God of the whole Earth I will be called, JEHOVAH of Armies is my name and I will be with you people, I will be with mankind. Look! My tent will be with mankind, I will reside with you and you will be my people.

I will wipe out every tear from your eyes and death will be no more. Happy are the people who worship me, the almighty God, JEHOVAH.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

You people who are listening to me will reside in security and be undisturbed from the dread of calamity, and whenever you lie down you will feel no dread, and your sleep will be pleasurable.

You will not be afraid of any sudden dreadful thing, for I myself, JEHOVAH, will prove to be, in effect, your confidence.

Those who are upright are the ones that will reside in the Earth, and those who are blameless are the ones that will be left over in it.

Trust in me with all your heart and do not lean on your own understanding. In all your ways take notice of me for I myself will make your paths straight.

I will instruct you people in the way of wisdom, I will cause you to walk in the tracks of uprightness, and you will not stumble.

Take hold of my discipline and do not let go, safeguard it, for it itself is your life.

Obey my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, and continue living in the paradise Earth, forever.

Valuable things are of no benefit to you people today, the day of my fury, but righteousness itself will deliver you from death.

Nothing hurtful will befall you righteous people, but you wicked people are the ones that will certainly be filled with calamity.

You people who are trusting in your riches will fall, but just like foliage you righteous ones will flourish.

You wicked people will be overthrown and you will be no more, but the very houses of you righteous ones will keep standing.

I am JEHOVAH, the almighty God who created the Earth, and all you people must know, that I am the Most High over all the Earth, because all who call on my name will be saved.

However, how will you call on me if you have not put faith in me?

How in turn will you put faith in me if you have not heard about me?

How in turn will you hear about me without someone to preach about me?

How in turn will anyone preach about me if they have not been sent forth?

Just as I caused it to be written: "How comely are the feet of those who declare good news of good things"!

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

I am JEHOVAH, the Creator, and I have sent my special people, my ministers, into all the Earth to declare my name and my Kingdom.

These people are my special possession, a chosen race, a holy nation and a royal priesthood.

I have declared my ministers righteous and they are declaring my will to you people of the Earth.

I have said to my people: "You are my witnesses and I am God". I have delivered my ministers from the authority of the darkness and transplanted them into the Kingdom of my only-begotten son of my love, Jesus Christ. By means of him they have their release by ransom, the forgiveness of their sins.

My only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, is the image of me, the invisible, almighty God, JEHOVAH. I am from everlasting to everlasting, without beginning and without end, but my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, had a beginning, being the first-born of my Creation.

By means of him all other things were created in the Heavens and upon the Earth, the things visible and the things invisible.

All other things have been created through him and for him. He is before all other things and by means of him all other things were made to exist.

He is the head of the body, the congregation. He is the beginning, the first-born from the dead, that he might become the one who is first in all things, because I saw good for all fullness to dwell in him, to reconcile again to myself all other things, by making peace through the blood he shed on the torture stake, no matter whether they are the things upon the Earth or the things in the Heavens.

Indeed, you people who are my ministers who were once alienated and enemies because your minds were on the works that were wicked, I have now reconciled, by means of his fleshly body, through his death, in order to present you holy, unblemished and open to no accusation before me.

I am JEHOVAH, the God of Salvation, and I have appointed my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, as the Chief Agent of Salvation, and I have sent him forth as saviour of the world.

He is able to save completely, those who are approaching me, because he is always alive to plead for them.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

Salvation is only possible through faith in my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, the promised seed of Abraham who came through Isaac and not through Ishmael.

There is no salvation through the false prophet Mohammed, who came through Ishmael, because there is no salvation in anyone else, for there is not another name under Heaven, which has been given among men, by which people must be saved.

Everyone that exercises faith in my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, has everlasting life. Those who disobey my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, will not see life, but my wrath remains on them.

Consistent works will demonstrate your faith in my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ. With your heart you must exercise faith for righteousness, but with your mouth you must make public declaration for everlasting salvation.

After my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, had been made perfect, he became responsible for everlasting salvation to all those obeying him.

Knowledge of my Holy Word of Truth is necessary to gain everlasting salvation.

This means everlasting life, taking in knowledge of me, the only true, almighty God, JEHOVAH, and of the one whom I sent forth, my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, the Word, the Chief Agent of Salvation, the first-born of my Creation, the Archangel Michael.

He will be called Wonderful Counsellor, Mighty God, Eternal Father, Prince of Peace, Lord of Lords and King of Kings. He is the first and the last, the first to be created directly by me, and he is the last to be created directly by me. He is the first to be resurrected directly by me, and he is the last to be resurrected directly by me. He is the first to be given immortality directly by me, and he is the last to be given immortality directly by me.

I am the almighty God, JEHOVAH, and after my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, learned obedience by the things he suffered, he became responsible for everlasting salvation to all those obeying him.

I have specifically called him to be a high priest according to the manner of Melchizedek, and he, because of continuing alive forever, has his priesthood without any successors. Consequently, he is able to

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

save completely, those who are approaching me, because he is always alive to plead for them.

I am JEHOVAH, the God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob, and my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, is the Seed of Abraham. He is the faithful and true witness, the mediator of the new covenant, between all those belonging to him and me.

If you belong to my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, you are really Abraham's seed, heirs with reference to my promise.

He is also the mediator between you people of the Earth, and me, and the only way to me, is through him.

He is at my right hand, for he went his way from Earth to Heaven, and angels, authorities and powers, were made subject to him.

I have appointed my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, as judge of the whole Earth, because I judge no one at all, but I have committed all the judging to him.

I am JEHOVAH, the true God, and the Creator of the Heavens and the Former of the Earth and the Maker of it. I am the One who firmly established the Earth, who did not create it simply for nothing, who formed it even to be inhabited.

I am JEHOVAH, and there is no one else, no other almighty God. I am the Divine One, the Divine Being, the One telling from the beginning the finale, from long ago the things that have not been done.

My own counsel will stand and everything that is my delight I shall do. Listen to me, you, the ones powerful at heart, you, the ones far away from righteousness, because I have brought near my righteousness, it is not far away.

Turn to me and be saved all you people of the Earth, for I am JEHOVAH, the almighty God, and there is no one else.

Every knee must bend down before me, every tongue must praise my name, and all those getting heated up against me, must come straight to me and be ashamed.

I am JEHOVAH, the One causing fear to spread among the nations. All you people of the world should fear me, because fear of me is the beginning of your wisdom, and knowledge of me is what understanding is.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

I have carefully concealed in my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, all the treasures of wisdom and knowledge.

Who is wise and understanding among you people? Let him show out of his fine conduct, his works, with a meekness that belongs to wisdom.

The wisdom from me is chaste, then peaceable, reasonable, ready to obey, full of mercy and good fruits, not making partial distinctions and not hypocritical.

A wise person will listen and take in more instruction and a man of understanding is the one who acquires skillful direction.

A wise man will observe my sayings and be attentive towards my acts of loving-kindness.

Wisdom is for protection the same as money was for protection, but the advantage of knowledge, is, that wisdom itself preserves alive its owner.

When wisdom enters into your heart and knowledge itself becomes pleasant to you, thinking ability itself will keep guard over you, to deliver you from the bad way, from the man speaking perverse things, from those leaving the paths of uprightness to walk in the ways of darkness.

Acquire wisdom you people, acquire understanding and do not forget it, and do not turn aside from the sayings of my mouth, do not leave it and it will keep you, love it and it will safeguard you.

Wisdom is the prime thing, acquire wisdom, and with all that you acquire, acquire understanding.

I am JEHOVAH, the God of Wisdom, and in wisdom I founded the Earth, and by my knowledge the watery deeps themselves were split apart, and the cloudy skies will keep dripping down light rain when the Earth's balance is restored by planting many trillions of trees.

You people of the Earth must safeguard practical wisdom and thinking ability, in order that you may continue living, even forever.

I am JEHOVAH, the One instructing you people of the Earth, and I have been patient with you because I do not desire any to be destroyed, but I desire that you all repent and turn to me for salvation.

I will make the wisdom of the wise men perish and the intelligence of the intellectual men I will shove aside. Where is the wise man? Where

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

the scribe? Where the debater of this system of things? Did I not make the wisdom of the world foolish?

Look out, perhaps there may be someone who will carry you off as his prey, through the philosophy and empty deception, according to the tradition of men, according to the elementary things of the world, and not according to my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ.

I am JEHOVAH, the God of Wisdom. Divine wisdom belongs to me, it is a possession of mine. In this sense, I alone am wise, but know this, I am also the God of Knowledge, and absolute knowledge belongs to me, alone.

As I am the Creator from time indefinite to time indefinite, I am the One who knows everything about the Earth, its composition, its contents and its history.

The stable laws together with the cycles and standards that you people rely on in your daily lives are all of my design.

I am JEHOVAH, the One instructing you in morals, and your moral standards must be raised, and your senses sharpened, in order that you may have the power of knowing the difference between good and bad.

My moral standards are necessary for you people of the Earth to have stability, sound judgement, happiness and everlasting life.

Accordingly, put away all moral badness, all deceitfulness, hypocrisy, envies and all sorts of backbiting.

I am JEHOVAH, the God who is perfect in standards, and without my perfect standards there could be no means for determining or judging good or bad, or recognizing degrees of accuracy or excellence.

Although I have allowed things that are contrary to my righteous standards to develop and even temporarily prosper, the future ultimately rests with me.

The future will conform precisely to my will and the things spoken by me will succeed.

The word that goes forth from my mouth will have certain success in that for which I have sent it. I am JEHOVAH, the Creator of the Heavens, the Earth and mankind.

I am now revealing my anger from Heaven against all ungodliness and unrighteousness of men who are suppressing the truth in an

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

unrighteous way, because what may be known about me is manifest among them, for I have made it manifest to them.

The so-called wise but godless men who preach and teach the detestable theory of evolution, actually deny the central truth to which my Creation testifies, my existence.

My invisible qualities are clearly seen from the world's beginning, onward, because they are perceived by the things that I have made, even my eternal power and Godship, so that those teaching and those believing the detestable theory of evolution are inexcusable.

The heavens are declaring my glory and of the work of my hands the expanse is telling.

Wicked men according to their superciliousness, make no search to find me, all their ideas lead them to say: "There is no God".

I am JEHOVAH, the Creator of all things. All life originates with me, I am the source of all life and I alone existed before my Creation had a beginning.

Before the mountains themselves were born or I proceeded to bring forth as with labour pains the Earth and the productive land, even from time indefinite to time indefinite, I am the almighty God.

I am the King of Eternity, I am incorruptible, I am invisible, I am the living God and I am the King to time indefinite.

I am the almighty God JEHOVAH, the One worthy to receive the honour and the glory, forever and ever.

My first Creation possesses life and did not evolve from lifeless matter, he is my only-begotten son, who is a powerful spirit creature called the Word.

All other living things and all inanimate matter were produced by me, through my only-begotten son, the Word, who worked beside me as a master worker.

Because I produced him directly from myself as though giving birth with labour pains, he is my only-begotten son, the Son of God.

Therefore, he is of divine nature, a God, a powerful one and a mighty one.

Just as a child who is born to a family named Smith is called a Smith, in like manner a child born directly from me, the almighty God, is a God.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

While participating in the creation of all other spirit creatures he was known as a God, the Word, Michael the Archangel and the only-begotten Son of God.

I am the almighty God, JEHOVAH, and he is my only-begotten son.

I am JEHOVAH, the One who is worthy to receive the glory and the honour, because I created all things, and because of my will they existed and were created.

I myself, by my great power and by my out-stretched arm, have made the Earth, mankind and the beasts that are upon the surface of the Earth.

My only-begotten son who is the image of me, and who is an exact representation of me, the invisible almighty God, JEHOVAH, is the first-born of my Creation.

All other things came into existence through him, and apart from him, not even one of the other things came into existence.

I am now speaking to you by means of my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, whom I have appointed heir of all things and through whom I made the systems of things.

By means of him all other things were created in the Heavens and upon the Earth, the things visible and the things invisible. All other things have been created through him and for him.

I am JEHOVAH, the Creator of all life. I am from everlasting to everlasting, without beginning and without end, but in contrast, my only-begotten son had a beginning.

I produced him as the earliest of my achievements of long ago.

From time indefinite I installed him, from times earlier than the Earth.

When there were no watery deeps I brought him forth as with labour pains, when there were no springs heavily charged with water.

Before the mountains themselves had been settled down ahead of the hills, I brought him forth as with labour pains, when as yet I had not made the Earth and the open spaces, and the first part of the dust masses of the productive land.

When I prepared the Heavens, he was there with me and when I decreed a circle upon the face of the watery deep, he was there with me. When I made firm the cloud masses above, he was there with me, and

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

when I caused the fountains of the watery deep to be strong, he was there with me.

When I set for the sea, my decree, that the waters themselves should not pass beyond my order, beyond the sand, he was there with me.

When I decreed the foundations of the Earth, he was there with me as a master worker, and I came to be especially fond of him day by day, he was glad before me all the time, glad at the productive land of my Earth, and the things he was fond of were with the sons of men.

I am JEHOVAH, the Creator, the One who knows the history of the Earth and its living creatures, the One revealing to you the truth about the length of time that the Earth has been inhabited by living creatures.

In the beginning I created the Heavens, the spirit creatures of the invisible spirit realm of Heaven, where I reside, and the Earth, and sometime later I turned my attention towards the Earth.

Then in six periods, called days, which were each, seven-thousand years long, according to man's time, I prepared the already existing Earth and created life on it.

Now, today, the seventh period, called a day, which is also seven-thousand years long, I am resting from my creative work.

As I am still resting it is obvious that my rest day has not yet come to an end, but my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, must rule for the rest of his Sabbath, one-thousand-year reign, during the remaining time of my rest day.

Thus, in six days, which amounted to forty-two-thousand years, I prepared the existing Earth and created life on it.

The first living creatures of the Earth, the marine creatures and the winged flying creatures, I created on the fifth day, which was seven-thousand-years long. On the sixth day, I created the land animals, and near the end of that day, which was seven-thousand years long, I created man.

I created Adam first and then I created Eve, and I saw everything that I had made, and it was very good. Thus, the Heavens and the Earth and all their army, came to their completion, and by the seventh day, which is now, I came to the completion of my work that I had made, and I proceeded to rest.

I blessed the seventh day and made it sacred, because on it I have been resting from all my creative work in regard to the Earth.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

I myself, JEHOVAH, the Creator of all life, tell you that there were no earthly creatures millions of years ago, not even twenty-one-thousand years ago, were there any living creatures on the Earth.

Not even thirty-five-thousand years ago, were there any grasses or vegetation bearing seed, or any fruit trees yielding fruit.

All who claim that living creatures existed on the Earth millions of years ago are misled by Satan the Devil. Their dating methods are flawed and anyone who desires to live forever in the paradise Earth under the rule of my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, must not listen to them.

I am JEHOVAH, the almighty God who is wise in heart and strong in power. Who can show stubbornness to me and remain uninjured? In my mightiness I intervene at will in your affairs, maneuvering rulers or eliminating them, making my prophetic revelations prove infallible.

Powerful kings with their counsellors have pitted their wisdom against me in futility, as I vindicated my servants who loyally proclaimed my message.

The rebellion that broke out in Eden presented a challenge to my wisdom, and my wise means for ending that rebellion, wiping out its effects, and restoring peace, harmony and right order in my universal family, formed a sacred secret, the hidden wisdom, which I foreordained before the systems of things, that is, those systems that have developed during the life of mankind outside Eden.

Its outlines were contained in my dealings with, and promises to, my faithful servants during many centuries.

It was foreshadowed and symbolized in the Law covenant with Israel, including its priesthood and sacrifices, and was pointed to in many prophecies and visions.

After more than four thousand years the wisdom of that sacred secret was revealed in my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, through whom I have purposed an Administration at the full limit of the appointed times, namely, to gather all things together again in my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, the things in the Heavens and the things on the Earth.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

My provision of the ransom for salvation of obedient people, and my purpose for a Kingdom Government, ruled by my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, and able to end all wickedness, was revealed.

Since my grand purpose is founded on, and centered in my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, he has become to my servants, wisdom from me.

Carefully concealed in him are all the treasures of wisdom and knowledge, and only through him and by faith in him, my Chief Agent of Life, are salvation and everlasting life attained.

There is no true wisdom among men that fails to consider my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, and does not base its judgements and decisions solidly on my purpose, as revealed in my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ.

I am JEHOVAH, the almighty God, and I have set up my heavenly Kingdom and installed my only-begotten son, my first-born son, Jesus Christ, as ruler in my Kingdom.

My Kingdom is the expression and exercise of my sovereignty towards my Creation. I caused my prophet to write: "Now have come to pass the salvation and the power and the kingdom of our God and the authority of his Christ". Earlier, I caused him to write: "And the seventh angel blew his trumpet. And loud voices occurred in heaven saying: 'The kingdom of the world has become the kingdom of our Lord and of his Christ, and he will rule as king forever and ever' "

Now, O kings of the Earth, exercise insight, let yourselves be corrected, O judges of the Earth.

Serve me with fear and be joyful with trembling. Kiss my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, in order that I may not become incensed and you may not perish from the way.

A king's heart is as streams of water in my hand and everywhere that I delight to, I turn it.

I am JEHOVAH, the almighty God of Armies, and I am the One who brought Israel out of Egypt after I struck down Egypt's first-born ones.

I severed the Red Sea into parts and caused Israel to pass through the middle of it, and I shook off Pharaoh and his military force into the Red Sea.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

I went before my people Israel, striking down great kings; I proceeded to kill majestic kings, even Sihon, the king of the Amorites, and Og, the king of Bashan, and I gave their land to Israel, my servant, my witnesses.

However, know this, O kings of the Earth, I am JEHOVAH, the King of Eternity, the Most High over all the Earth, the One bringing salvation to kings.

I sent Jonah to the city of Nineveh to proclaim the calamity that I was bringing, and I got to see their works, that they had turned back from their bad ways, and so I felt regret over the calamity that I had spoken of causing to them and I did not cause it.

I caused my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, to speak to the Pharisees who were seeking a sign from him, saying: "A wicked and adulterous generation keeps on seeking for a sign, but no sign will be given it except the sign of Jonah the prophet.

"For just as Jonah was in the belly of the huge fish three days and three nights, so the Son of man will be in the heart of the earth three days and three nights.

"Men of Nineveh will rise up in the judgement with this generation and will condemn it because they repented at what Jonah preached, but, look! something more than Jonah is here.

"The Queen of the south will be raised up in the judgement with this generation and will condemn it because she came from the ends of the earth to hear the wisdom of Solomon, but, look! something more than Solomon is here".

Earlier, I caused my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, to say: "Every sort of sin and blasphemy will be forgiven men, but the blasphemy against the spirit will not be forgiven.

For example, whoever speaks a word against the Son of man, it will be forgiven him, but whoever speaks against the holy spirit, it will not be forgiven him, no, not in the present system of things nor in that to come".

I am JEHOVAH, and there is no injustice with me, for I said to Moses: "I will have mercy upon whomever I do have mercy, and I will show compassion to whomever I do show compassion".

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

As regards Nineveh, the men of Nineveh began to put faith in me, and they proceeded to proclaim a fast, and to put on sackcloth, from the greatest one of them even to the least one of them.

When the word reached the king of Nineveh, then he rose up from his throne and put off his official garment from himself and covered himself with sackcloth and sat down in the ashes.

Furthermore, he had the cry made, and he had it said in Nineveh, by the decree of the king and his great ones, saying: "No man and no domestic animal, no herd and no flock, should taste anything at all. None should take food. Even water they should not drink. And let them cover themselves with sackcloth, man and domestic animal; and let them call out to God with strength and come back, each one from his bad way and from the violence that was in their hands. Who is there knowing whether the true God may turn back and actually feel regret and turn back from his burning anger, so that we may not perish".

I am JEHOVAH, the almighty God, and I am causing my name to be declared in all the Earth.

I said to Pharaoh: "For this very cause I have let you remain, that in connection with you I may show my power, and that my name may be declared in all the earth".

Therefore, upon whomever I wish, I have mercy, but whomever I wish, I let become obstinate. Just as I said to Moses: "I will have mercy upon whomever I do have mercy, and I will show compassion to whomever I do show compassion".

I oppose the haughty ones, but I give undeserved kindness to the humble ones.

Therefore, humble yourselves in my eyes, and humble yourselves under my mighty hand, because he who humbles himself will be exalted. Humility and fear of me, brings riches, glory and life.

I am JEHOVAH, the King of Eternity, the Creator of all things, the Most High, over all the Earth, and I am the One bringing salvation to kings.

The appointed times of the nations have been fulfilled, the times of the Gentiles have elapsed, and my special people are no longer bound to obey Caesar, because Caesar is no longer my minister.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

Caesar does not have authority to collect taxes or rule over my special people, therefore, my special people must not pay tax to Caesar.

The commandment to pay Caesar's things to Caesar, has been abolished.

With the establishment of my Kingdom Government, Caesar no longer has authority to rule, and does not have ownership of anything.

The commandment to pay God's things to God, is still binding, therefore, pay to me what is mine, keeping in mind that everything belongs to me.

During the appointed times of the nations, my special people were made subject to the rule of the kings of the Earth, and they were commanded to be in relative subjection to the superior authorities, because the existing authorities stood placed in their relative positions by me.

Therefore, he who opposed the authority had taken a stand against my arrangement, and those who had taken a stand against it, received judgement to themselves.

For those ruling were an object of fear, not to the good deed, but to the bad, for it was my minister to them, for their good, but it was my minister, an avenger, to express wrath upon the one practicing what is bad.

There was therefore compelling reason for my special people to be in subjection, not only on account of that wrath, but also on account of their conscience.

For that is why they were also paying taxes, for the superior authorities were my public servants, constantly serving this very purpose.

They were to render to all their dues, to him who called for the tax, the tax, to him who called for fear, such fear, to him who called for honour, such honour.

I am JEHOVAH, the almighty God, the Supreme One. All authority in Heaven and on Earth belongs to me.

I have given authority to my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, who is the ruler in my Kingdom Government, and together with my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, we are the superior authorities of the Earth.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

Now, O kings of the Earth, you will have to serve me and my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, and my special people who are also to reign as kings over the Earth.

My special people, my ministers, will rule as kings and priests with my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, in my Kingdom Government, which is crushing and putting an end to all other kingdoms.

I am JEHOVAH, the husbandly owner of my woman, my heavenly organization of faithful spirit creatures, called heavenly Jerusalem.

This woman, heavenly Jerusalem, made up of all my faithful spirit creatures, including my first-born son, the Word, is my wife, and my human sons refer to her as their mother, the Jerusalem above, which is free.

In contrast to earthly Jerusalem in slavery with her children like Hagar, my heavenly city Jerusalem, is free like Sarah, the mother of Isaac, and from her, my heavenly city Jerusalem, came the promised seed, my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, who is my first-born son.

My faithful human sons are brothers of my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ.

They are part of the promised seed of Abraham, because my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, who is the primary promised seed of Abraham, and who was pictured by Isaac, has become their Eternal Father, in that he has granted them everlasting life after paying the ransom price for them.

They are his congregation, his future bride and they are about to become his wife, the holy city, New Jerusalem. The marriage has not yet taken place, but the bride is preparing herself, and happy are those invited to the evening meal of the Lamb's marriage.

I am JEHOVAH, the God of Salvation, and as salvation belongs to me I am bringing salvation to all those fearing me.

Now is the time for repentance, forgiveness and salvation, and in this Day of Salvation I am helping you people of the Earth.

Publish it! Publish it! Publish it!

Arise O woman, shed forth light, for your light has come, and upon you my glory has shone forth.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

Darkness itself is covering the Earth, and thick gloom, the national groups, but upon you I am shining forth, and upon you my own glory is being seen.

Nations will certainly come to your light and kings to the brightness of your shining forth.

Your gates will actually be kept open constantly, they will not be closed even by day or by night, in order to bring to you the resources of the nations, and their kings will be taking the lead.

For any nation and any kingdom, that will not serve you, will perish, and the nations themselves, will without fail, come to devastation.

Strangers will stand and shepherd the flocks of you people, and foreigners will be your farmers and your vinedressers.

They will serve you in a menial way and you will serve them in a spiritual way.

As for you, the priests of JEHOVAH, you will be called, the ministers of our God, you will be said to be, and the resources of the nations you people will eat.

The nations will certainly see your righteousness, O woman, all kings your glory, and you must become a crown of beauty in my hand and a kingly turban in my palm.

You, who are making mention of my name, let there be no silence on your part, until I fix solidly, yes, until I set you, New Jerusalem, as a praise in the Earth.

Pass out, pass out through the gates, and clear the way of the people, bank up the way, the highway, the Way of Holiness, and rid it of stones and things that cause stumbling.

Open the spiritual eyes of the blind, unstop the spiritual ears of the deaf, and tell the people of my signal that has been raised up, and alert them in order that they may live.

My only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, the King of Kings, who is ruling amidst his enemies, is my signal.

I, JEHOVAH, have caused it to be heard to the farthest part of the Earth. Your salvation is coming. The reward I give is with me and the wages I pay are before me.

Men will certainly call you the holy people, those repurchased by me, and you yourself will be called Searched For, a City Not Left Entirely.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

I am JEHOVAH, the Most High over all the Earth, and just as the New Heavens and the New Earth that I am making are standing before me, so the offspring of you people and the name of you people will keep standing, and it will certainly occur that all flesh will come in to bow down before me.

I am JEHOVAH, the Creator, and I will have no false gods before me.

Now, O kings of the Earth, you are going to carry out my will, because I am putting it into your hearts, to carry out my thought, even to carry out your own, one thought, to destroy false religion.

You, retiring rulers of the Earth, will destroy the great religious harlot, Babylon the Great, the great city that has a kingdom over the kings of the Earth, and then you must present yourselves to me in my Kingdom Halls, so that my ministers can prepare you for salvation into the paradise Earth.

You will give your power and authority to Satan the Devil's, United Nations organization and its armies, to destroy Babylon the Great, Satan the Devil's world empire of false religion.

Babylon the Great, the great harlot, is the mother of the harlots and of the disgusting things of the Earth, and she is the great religious harlot that has committed religious fornication with the kings of the Earth.

She is Satan the Devil's, world empire of disgusting false worship and spiritistic practices.

False apostles, false prophets, rabbis, popes, cardinals, bishops, priests, ministers, deacons, monks and teachers, claimed to speak in my name, and have misled the nations.

Their teachings are expressions inspired by demons, and no wonder, for Satan the Devil keeps transforming himself into an angel of light.

It is nothing great therefore, if his ministers, also, keep transforming themselves, into ministers of righteousness, but their end shall be according to their works, for such men are false apostles, deceitful workers, transforming themselves into apostles of my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ.

During these last days many have fallen away from the faith, paying attention to misleading inspired utterances and teachings of demons, by the hypocrisy of men who speak lies, marked in their

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

consciences as with a branding iron, forbidding to marry, commanding to abstain from foods, which I created to be partaken of with thanksgiving, by those who have faith and accurately know the truth.

The demon inspired Catholic religion enforces the demon inspired celibacy law, also, under demonic influence, the Catholic religion forbids the eating of meat on a certain day they call Good Friday.

Satan the Devil's demon inspired, murderous, homosexual and paedophile clergy of the Catholic religion, including high ranking priests, bishops, cardinals and popes, have covered up their sexual abuse of babies, children and nuns for many years, but this will all come out and be revealed, before the Catholic religion is destroyed.

The disgusting demon inspired leader of the Catholic religion called the Pope, pretends to worship me in public, as a god of a trinity of gods, but he does not know me, and my glorious name JEHOVAH, is never mentioned by him, and in secret he worships Satan the Devil who is the god of the Vatican.

For centuries the Jesuits planned and carried out ritual sacrifices of kidnapped newborn babies so they could drink their blood, and every new Pope had to take part in these Satanic ritual sacrifices.

Some of the kidnapped older children were forced to watch as newborn babies were chopped to pieces on stone altars, and then the pieces of body parts were consumed by those in attendance.

These older children were then forced to rape and mutilate other younger children and finally cut their throats with ceremonial daggers.

The plan by the Jesuits to carry out these satanic ritual killings and sacrifices was formulated by demonic inspiration, which led them to believe that they would derive spiritual power and longer life from the lifeblood of the innocent, thereby insuring political stability of the Papacy in Rome.

Satan the Devil has the Pope and the Catholic religion well under his control, and the Vatican is inhabited by demons.

Let the Vatican be the first part of Babylon the Great to be destroyed by Satan the Devil's United Nations' armies.

Then let the rest of the Catholic religion in every country on Earth be destroyed without a trace, along with the other demon inspired religions of Christendom, and then, let the remaining false religious kingdoms of the Earth, including the disgusting, demon inspired religion of Islam, be destroyed without a trace.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

You people who belong to Islam belong to Satan the Devil, and you are all worthy of destruction, but because I am the merciful God, JEHOVAH, I will allow you to run to my ministers in my Kingdom Halls and humble yourselves before me, as you beg me to forgive you.

My Kingdom Halls are places of refuge for anyone wishing to turn to me for salvation.

You people fleeing to me from Babylon the Great must put faith in my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, and his ransom sacrifice for mankind, and be baptized.

My ministers will help you so that you can obtain salvation and live forever in the paradise Earth.

I am the almighty God, JEHOVAH, and the Earth must be completely cleansed of the disgusting buildings and practices of false religion.

I do not want to see the slightest trace of false religion on the cleansed Earth, from the greatest cathedrals, churches, mosques, temples and synagogues, including all masonic temples and halls, to the smallest chapels or caves, that have been used in false worship.

They must be destroyed so no trace of them can be found, and special attention must be given to the complete destruction of the altars from these places of worship, so that no trace of them can be found or recognized. All images of Buddha must be destroyed.

I do not want to see any trace of joss sticks or altars or idols used in ancestor worship, which is another disgusting form of false worship.

As for the disgusting Hindu religion there are more than 300,000,000 gods and goddesses worshipped in more than 10,000 temples with disgusting rites and images. I do not want to see any trace of these disgusting things remaining on the Earth.

I am JEHOVAH, the Creator of all things, and my ministers teach people to pray to me through the mediator, my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ.

They do not teach people to pray to anyone else, because all prayers not directed to me through the mediator, my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, are disgusting and are an abomination.

It is idolatry to pray to the creatures of my Creation. It is idolatry to pray to my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

I am the almighty God JEHOVAH, and I do not share my Godship with anyone, not even with my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ.

Prayers to my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, and his human mother Mary, who is sleeping in death until her resurrection, are disgusting acts of idolatry.

My only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, who is a high priest serving me, sacrificed his life on mankind's behalf.

When he was on Earth as a man, I caused him to say: "Also, when you pray, you must not be as the hypocrites; because they like to pray standing in the synagogues and on the corners of the broad ways to be visible to men. Truly I say to you, they are having their reward in full. You, however, when you pray, go into your private room and, after shutting your door, pray to your Father who is in secret, then your Father who looks on in secret will repay you. But when praying, do not say the same things over and over again just as the people of the nations do, for they imagine they will get a hearing for their use of many words. So, do not make yourselves like them, for God your Father knows what things you are needing before ever you ask him".

I am JEHOVAH, the almighty God, and through my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, you should always offer to me a sacrifice of praise, that is, the fruit of lips, which make public declaration to my name.

You should not forget the doing of good, and the sharing of things with others, for with such sacrifices I am well pleased, but the things, which the nations sacrifice, they sacrifice to demons, and not to me, and I do not want you to continue sharing with the demons.

You cannot be drinking from my cup and the cup of demons, you cannot be partaking at my table and the table of demons. You should not incite me to jealousy.

Do not become unevenly yoked with unbelievers or those taking a stand against me, for what sharing do righteousness and lawlessness have, or what fellowship does light have with darkness? Further, what harmony is there between my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ and Belial or what portion does a faithful person have with an unbeliever, and what agreement does my temple have with idols?

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

Therefore, get out from among them and separate yourselves, quit touching the unclean thing and I will take you in.

In regard to Babylon the Great, Satan the Devil's, world empire of false religion, you must get out of her if you do not want to share with her in her sins, and if you do not want to receive part of her plagues.

For her sins have massed together clear up to Heaven, and I have called her acts of injustice to mind, for by her spiritistic practice all the nations have been misled.

Yes, in her was found the blood of prophets and of holy ones, and of all those who have been slaughtered on the Earth.

Now, O kings of the Earth, execute my judicial decision on the disgusting religious practices carried out in Babylon the Great. Let Babylon the Great be destroyed, and no trace of her must be found.

Cleanse the Earth of all idolatry, do not let the people of Nineveh rise up in the resurrection and condemn you.

Obey my command and turn to me for salvation through my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ.

The people of Nineveh had no instruction from me, in fact, they did not know the difference between their right hand and their left hand, such was their ignorance in respect of my righteousness, yet they took steps to soften my face.

I am JEHOVAH, the God of Love, and I sent my only-begotten son, my first-born son, Jesus Christ, to the Earth, as a saviour, an apostle and a high priest.

He is a priest forever, according to the manner of Melchizedek.

While in the days of his flesh, my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, offered up supplications and also petitions to me, the One who was able to save him out of death, with strong outcries and tears, and he was favourably heard by me for his godly fear.

Although he was my only-begotten son, he learned obedience by the things he suffered, and after he had been made perfect, he became responsible for everlasting salvation, to all those obeying him, because I have specifically called him to be a high priest forever, according to the manner of Melchizedek.

Now this high priest, my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, has sat down at my right hand at the Throne of Majesty in the Heavens.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

He is a public servant of the Holy Place, and of the true temple, which I put up, and not men.

For every high priest is appointed to offer both gifts and sacrifices, wherefore it was necessary for my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, also, to have something to offer.

He entered Heaven, the Most Holy of my temple, into my presence, with the value of his sacrifice, his shed blood.

It is by one sacrificial offering, that he has made those who are being sanctified, perfect perpetually.

He is the mediator of the new covenant; the former Law covenant being made obsolete upon his death.

The former Law covenant used to have ordinances of sacred service, and its Holy Place upon the Earth.

However, my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, entered the Most Holy in Heaven itself, to appear before me, not into the Most Holy on Earth.

Neither is it in order that he should offer himself often, as indeed the high priest on Earth used to enter into the Most Holy from year to year, with blood not his own.

Otherwise, he would have to suffer often from the founding of the world, but now he has manifested himself once, for all time, at the conclusion of the systems of things, to put sin away through the sacrifice of himself.

My only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, was offered once for all time to bear the sins of mankind, and now during his second presence, he is bringing everlasting salvation to all you people who are earnestly looking for him.

I am JEHOVAH, the God of Justice. If you people practice sin willfully after having received the accurate knowledge of the truth, there is no longer any sacrifice for sins left, but there is a certain fearful expectation of judgement and there is a fiery jealousy that is going to consume those of you in opposition.

Any man that disregarded the Law of Moses, died without compassion upon the testimony of two or three.

Of how much more severe a punishment, do you think, will the man be counted worthy, who has trampled on my only-begotten son,

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

Jesus Christ, and who has esteemed as of ordinary value, the blood of the covenant, by which he was sanctified, and who has outraged the spirit of undeserved kindness, with contempt?

You people must examine closely the Chief Agent and perfecter of your faith.

Look intently at my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, for the joy that was set before him, he endured a torture stake, despising shame, and has sat down at the right hand of my throne.

Indeed, consider closely my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, who has endured such contrary talk by sinners against their own interests, that you people may not get tired and give out in your quest for righteousness and everlasting life.

Beware of the sin that easily entangles, which is a lack of faith. In carrying on your contest against that sin you should know that whomever I love, I discipline, and I scourge everyone I receive as a son.

It is for discipline that my special people, my ministers, have been enduring, for what son is he that a father does not discipline?

True, no discipline seems for the present to be joyous, but grievous, yet afterward, to those who have been trained by it, it yields peaceable fruit, namely righteousness.

Hence, straighten up the hands that hang down, and the enfeebled knees, and keep making straight paths for your feet.

Pursue peace with all people, and the sanctification, without which no man will see life, but know this, unrighteous persons will not inherit my kingdom.

Neither fornicators, nor idolaters, nor adulterers, nor men kept for unnatural purposes, nor men who lie with men, nor thieves, nor greedy persons, nor drunkards, nor revilers, nor extortioners, will inherit my kingdom.

Yet that is what some of you are, but now you must change. You people must put on the new personality that I am preparing for each one of you.

My righteous ones will live, by means of faith they will live, along with works.

I am JEHOVAH, the almighty God who has the supreme right to express my wrath upon unrighteousness.

My wrath is being revealed from Heaven against all ungodliness and unrighteousness of men, who are suppressing the truth in an

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

unrighteous way, because what may be known about me is manifest among them, for I made it manifest to them.

My invisible qualities are clearly seen from the Earth's creation onward, because they are perceived by the things made, even my eternal power and Godship, so that they are inexcusable, because, although they knew me, they did not glorify me as God, nor did they thank me, but they became empty headed in their reasonings and their unintelligent hearts became darkened.

Although asserting they were wise, they became foolish, and turned my glory into something like the image of corruptible man, and of birds, and of four-footed creatures and creeping things.

Therefore, in keeping with the desires of their hearts, I gave them up to uncleanness, that their bodies might be dishonoured among them, even those who exchanged my truth for the lie, and venerated and rendered sacred service to my Creation, rather than to me, the One who created it.

That is why I gave them up to disgraceful sexual appetites, for their females changed the natural use of themselves into one contrary to nature.

Likewise, even the males left the natural use of the female, and became violently inflamed in their lust toward one another, males with males, working what is obscene, and receiving in themselves the full recompense, which was due for their error.

Just as they did not approve of holding me in accurate knowledge, I gave them up to a disapproved mental state, to do the things not fitting, filled as they were with all unrighteousness, wickedness, covetousness, injuriousness, being full of envy, murder, strife, deceit, malicious disposition, being whisperers, backbiters, being haters of me, insolent, haughty, self-assuming, inventors of injurious things, disobedient to parents, without understanding, false to agreements, having no natural affection, merciless.

Although they know full well my righteous decree, that those practicing such things are deserving of death, they not only keep on doing them, but also approve of those practicing them.

Therefore, you are inexcusable, whoever you are, if you judge, for in the thing in which you judge another, you condemn yourself, inasmuch, as you that judge, practice the same things.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

I am JEHOVAH, the One teaching you to benefit yourself. You must not have intercourse with a man as you would with a woman, this is a detestable thing.

Homosexual acts are detestable in my sight. They are unnatural, disgraceful, obscene and contrary to my design.

Satan the Devil knows how I hate homosexual acts and he remembers how he caused those in Sodom and Gomorrah to do the things which caused me to put them to death.

He also plans to cause the entire inhabited Earth to accept homosexuality the same way as it was accepted and practiced in Sodom and Gomorrah, and he wants to make men more like females and females more like men.

He wants society to get used to women being in charge instead of men being in charge, and this is completely opposite to my design of men and women.

Satan the Devil will cause it to be so, that television news readers and journalists will mainly be women in the future, and women will even take over reporting on men's sporting events.

It will be so that whenever a voice on television is telling something to the people, it will mainly be the voice of a woman.

This in my eyes will be so unnatural, but I will suffer it until I bring on the war of Armageddon.

Because of Satan the Devil's influence, women will stop being in subjection to their husbands and they will claim that they are equal to men and they will even try to dominate men.

It will be so, that women will find it difficult to find a real man when they want one for a husband, because men will have been changed to have a more feminine nature and women will not have any respect for them.

According to my design, a wife should obey and have deep respect for her husband.

Satan the Devil wants homosexuality to be accepted as normal in all countries of the world, and he will eventually cause his governments to proclaim same-sex marriage as legal and binding before I bring the war of Armageddon.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

The Elite who control the world under Satan the Devil's direction, consist of homosexuals and paedophiles, and they are also Satan worshippers who snatch many thousands of children and babies from the streets each year, and then sacrifice them in ceremonies to Satan the Devil. Some homeless people are also sacrificed at different times.

Blood and body parts of these victims are passed around and eaten by those making the sacrifices and those in attendance, before they all take part in depraved sexual orgies among themselves.

The more depraved these people become during these sacrifices and orgies the better Satan the Devil likes it. He wants this type of depraved activity to spread all over the Earth and he plans to achieve this through his disgusting United Nations organization.

You will hear his political puppets, his government officials, speaking about his New World Order or One World Government, which he will try to establish in opposition to my incoming Kingdom Government in the hands of my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ.

His wicked plan for the whole Earth is for many homosexual men to be married, whereby two men will get married and they will be able to adopt babies and bring them up as victims of their homosexual and paedophile activity and lifestyle, so that they will be homosexuals and paedophiles when they become adults.

He also plans to have same sex marriage for lesbian women approved, and they will be able to adopt babies and make use of sperm donors, surrogacy and IVF treatments.

They will teach the children in their control to be lesbians so that they will be lesbians when they become adults.

He wants all people of the Earth to treat this disgusting, perverted behaviour as normal, so that the whole Earth will be like Sodom and Gomorrah.

Satan the Devil will use the schools to programme and brainwash heterosexual children into believing that homosexual acts are normal.

This will result in many of the children not knowing for sure and certain what gender they are, whereby many of them will demand sex change medication and surgery.

After a couple of generations of this type of programming and brainwashing of the children, homosexuality will be considered quite

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

normal by the adults who have been previous victims of the programming and brainwashing.

It will eventually be so, that children will not be permitted to refer to their parents as their mothers and fathers, because this will be embarrassing to two men families and two women families.

Satan the Devil intends to cause laws to be passed, whereby children will have to call their mothers and fathers, parent one or parent two.

Satan the Devil plans to cause laws to be passed to get rid of the terms "male" and "female" so that you people will not be allowed to use these words in conversation, but will have to refer to the "person".

He also, plans to make it that you people will not be able to use the words "he" or "she" or "him" or "her".

However, I am JEHOVAH the One bringing judgement against Satan the Devil and his followers, and I will put a stop to these disgusting things and reverse them, through my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ's, Kingdom Government.

I will cause my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, to resurrect all those who have been sacrificed to Satan the Devil by those who worshipped him.

When I gave the Israelites the Law through Moses, the penalty for a homosexual act was death, and now after the abolition of the Law, and with the advent of Christianity, my condemnation of homosexuality continues.

I am JEHOVAH, the One causing you to tread in the way in which you should walk, and I am the One bringing salvation to you people of the Earth.

I am the One who put in place my heavenly and earthly Laws, and I am the One who knows your physical, mental, emotional and spiritual make-up.

I oppose homosexuality, because it does not benefit you, but in fact, it harms you. Homosexual acts are unnatural, disgraceful, obscene and contrary to my design, therefore, all homosexual behaviour is disgusting in my sight.

When carrying out homosexual acts, your homosexual behaviour is a frustration of your own, and other's natural biological nature.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

Any divergence from my perfect will reaps bad results, and you people who carry out homosexual acts, receive in yourselves the full recompense, which is due for your error, because your life becomes a life of unnatural sexual aberration, hence a life without my approval, whereby many of you suffer physical harm because of your perversions.

You homosexual men have problems that are related primarily to your unnatural sexual lifestyle.

Among other things, you suffer with symptoms of disease, such as anorectal candidiasis, rectal and oral gonorrhea, lymphogranuloma venereum, trichomoniasis and Bowen's so-called disease. There is only ONE disease, with four-hundred symptoms.

You people who pursue homosexual activity are violently inflamed in your lust toward one another.

Wrong thinking promotes wrong desires among you, but with the anticipation of depraved sexual relations, your wanton lust burns even stronger.

Also, you people who act as bisexual men and women, and are disgusting in your filth, and have a disapproved mental state, experience an intense arousal, a different energy, with members of your own sex.

Being thus inflamed, you people with unnatural sexual desires, have multiple partners, even hundreds of them, and for some, your compulsion drives you to have sexual relations many times a day, even with complete strangers.

This promiscuity not only leads to various symptoms of disease among you, but it also fosters jealousy, insecurity and unhappiness, just as it does in promiscuous heterosexual relationships.

By submitting to covetous sexual appetite, you become enslaved, to the extent that even faced with death, your unnatural sex drive is overpowering.

Since your sexual immorality is based largely on self-gratification, it leads you to more debased acts, and your fallen nature being what it is, once your debased act becomes commonplace, its excitement tends to wane.

Self-gratification quickly becomes tiresome, and that is why some of you have gone on to sadomasochism and other vile practices.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

The effect of such base and unnatural passions, debases your mind and destroys your sensibility.

I am JEHOVAH, the One who proclaims my righteous standards, and I will not change my righteous standards to satisfy your perverted desires. It is my desire that you people of the Earth obey me and benefit yourselves.

Some former homosexuals have rejected such practices and lined up with my healthful teachings and now have a clean conscience before me.

Those of you who are trying to combat your unnatural homosexual desires in order that you may have a good conscience and be pleasing before me, should realize that there are many heterosexual people trying to resist the desire to commit fornication.

It is true that married people may have sexual relations to produce children, but they must deaden their body members as respects sexual appetite and not have sexual relations to gratify their fleshly desires.

In the past, problems of self-control had been relatively simple for single heterosexual Christians, because they had been allowed to marry and have sexual relations, whereas the sexual desires of homosexuals had been suppressed, causing them much unhappiness and despair.

Today, everyone who is a true Christian must learn self-control, even the married people, because it is my will for people to live forever, here on the Earth in perfect health.

True Christians then, must grow to maturity and eventually have a perfect mind and body. The desires of their imperfect flesh must eventually be overcome, mastered.

Hence you married couples who have been growing to Christian maturity up to a point, must now change your practice of continually satisfying the unnatural sexual desires of your imperfect flesh, if you wish to please me well.

Those of you who are true Christians, must continue putting on your new personality until you reach perfection.

You must be continually overcoming the bad and putting on the good, learning to hate what is bad and love what is good, for why should you be held prisoner by your imperfect flesh and its desires, which cause enslavement to death?

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

Now all you people, whether single or married, heterosexual or homosexual, must strive to obey my healthful teaching regarding sexual appetite.

I am JEHOVAH, the One teaching you people to benefit yourselves.

Deaden therefore, your body members as respects fornication, uncleanness, sexual appetite, hurtful desire and covetousness, which is idolatry, because on account of those things my wrath is coming.

In those very things you who are my ministers, once walked, when you used to live in them, but now, put them all away from you, wrath, anger, injuriousness, abusive speech and obscene talk out of your mouth.

Do not be lying to one another, but strip off your old personality with its practices, and clothe yourself with your new personality, which, through accurate knowledge, is being made new, according to the image of me, the One who created it.

You all have a fight against the desires of your flesh, and whether you are married, single, heterosexual or homosexual, you must eventually overcome your imperfect desires of self-gratification, if you wish to live forever in the paradise Earth.

Masturbation must not be practiced either, as you cannot deaden your body members as regards sexual appetite, if you continue to think on sexual activity while masturbating to satisfy the desires of your flesh.

It is impossible to masturbate unless your heart allows your mind to dwell on sexual activity, and everyone that keeps on looking at a woman so as to have a passion for her, has already committed adultery or fornication with her in his heart.

When masturbating, you are committing sexual activity in your heart and mind.

Perfect human creatures will not be planning ahead to satisfy the desires of imperfect flesh, with such acts as sexual intercourse, masturbation, smoking, or the ingestion of alcohol or chemical drugs, because perfect human creatures will have overcome the desires of their flesh.

Those of you who have given up smoking, alcohol or other drugs, have already had small victories over your flesh.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

Your flesh is against your mind in its desire, and your mind is against your flesh, so that the very things that you would like to do, you do not do.

I am JEHOVAH, the Creator of man, and if you keep walking by my holy spirit, you will carry out no fleshly desire at all.

The fruits of my active force, my holy spirit, are love, joy, peace, long-suffering, kindness, goodness, faith, mildness and self-control.

So, as you battle against your imperfect desires, pray to me, asking me for a large measure of my holy spirit, through my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, and in this way you will have self-control, if you apply yourselves to your task, acting in harmony with your prayer.

Furthermore, if my active force, my holy spirit, is leading you, you are not under law.

The works of the flesh are manifest, and they are fornication, uncleanness, loose conduct, idolatry, practice of spiritism, hatreds, strife, jealousy, fits of anger, contentions, divisions, sects, envies, drunken bouts, revelries and things like these. As to these things I am warning you, that those who practice such things will not inherit my Kingdom.

Those of you who have hearts that are in accord with your flesh, set your minds on the things of your flesh, but those of you with hearts in accord with my active force, my holy spirit, set your minds on the things of my active force, my holy spirit.

The minding of your flesh means death, but the minding of my holy spirit means life and peace.

The minding of your flesh means enmity with me, for it is not in subjection to my law, nor, in fact, can it be. Those of you who are in harmony with your flesh, cannot please me well.

You are under obligation, not to your flesh to live in accord with your flesh, for if you live in accord with your flesh you are sure to die, but if you put the practices of your body to death by my holy spirit, you will live.

Do not let sin continue to rule as king in your mortal body, that you should obey its desires.

I am JEHOVAH, the Supreme Judge, and I am judging even the secret things of mankind through my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

Let the wicked man leave his way and return to me and I will forgive him.

The good news that I am declaring to you people of mankind, has been preached in all the Earth for a witness to all the nations and now the end of the system of things must occur.

My name JEHOVAH, must be exalted, my name must be put on high, and my name must be declared in all the Earth.

Make melody to my name you people of the Earth, praise me in song and thank me for my undeserved kindness.

I am JEHOVAH, the almighty God who is the head of my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ.

The head of every man is my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, in turn the head of a woman is the man.

Every man who prays or prophecies having something on his head, shames my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ.

All those false apostles and teachers called pope, cardinal, bishop, priest, rabbi and others in Babylon the Great, Satan the Devil's world empire of false religion, who pray with something on their head, bring shame on my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ.

Every woman who prays or prophecies with her head uncovered, shames the one who is her head, the man.

A man ought not to have his head covered, as he is my image and glory, but the woman is man's glory.

For man is not out of woman, but woman out of man, and what is more, I did not create man for the sake of the woman, but woman for the sake of the man.

That is why the woman ought to have a sign of authority upon her head, because of the angels.

If a man has long hair it is a dishonour to him, but if a woman has long hair it is a glory to her.

Her long hair is given to her instead of a covering and she does not need any other head covering at any time for any reason at all.

I am JEHOVAH, the almighty God, and I desire that in every place you men carry on prayer, lifting up loyal hands apart from wrath and debates.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

Likewise, I desire you women to adorn yourselves in well-arranged dress with modesty and soundness of mind, in the way that befits women professing reverence of me through good works.

I do not permit a woman to teach or to exercise authority over a man in my congregations, for I formed Adam first, then Eve.

Also, Adam was not deceived, but Eve was thoroughly deceived and came to be in transgression.

So know this O woman, godly devotion makes a woman truly attractive.

Charm may be false and prettiness may be vain, but the woman that fears me is the one that procures praise.

In my congregations a husband is head of his wife, as my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, is head of the congregation.

Now O woman, you must be submissive in my congregations, and you must not try to exercise authority over men or argue with them.

You wives must be in subjection to your husbands and show diligence in caring for your household.

You must be watching over the goings on in your household and you must not learn to be unoccupied, gadding about to the houses, nor should you be gossiping and meddling in other people's affairs, talking of things you ought not.

However, you women can contribute to the peace of your homes and the congregations by the wise use of your tongues.

You can become a large army telling the good news of my Kingdom.

I am pouring out some of my active force, my holy spirit, upon every sort of flesh, and you women will certainly prophesy in my name.

You husbands should continue loving your wives, and you wives should have deep respect for your husbands.

You children should be obedient to your parents, remembering also, that bad associations spoil useful habits.

You fathers must not be irritating your children, but go on bringing them up in my discipline and authoritative advice.

Chastise your son and he will bring you rest, and give much pleasure to you.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

Foolishness is tied up with the heart of a boy, but the rod of discipline is what will remove it far from him.

Do not hold back discipline from the mere boy. In case you beat him with the rod, he will not die.

The rod and reproof are what give wisdom, but a boy let on the loose will be causing his mother shame.

Chastise your son while there is hope, the one holding back his rod hates his son, but the one who loves his son is he that does look for him with discipline.

The people whom I love, I discipline, in fact I scourge everyone I receive as a son. No discipline seems for the present to be joyous, but grievous, yet afterward to those who have been trained by it, it yields righteousness with everlasting life on Earth.

You righteous people will now possess the Earth and you will reside forever upon it.

You children must be obedient to your parents in all things, for this is well pleasing to me. Listen to your father who caused your birth and do not despise your mother just because she has grown old.

Observe the commandments of your father and do not forsake the law of your mother.

You fathers must train up a boy according to the way for him, even when he grows old he will not turn aside from it.

In righteousness he will live forever on the Earth, and he will praise my name, because of the good condition of his heart.

I am JEHOVAH, the God of Truth, and I caused my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, to teach: "The truth will set you free".

Those hearing my words are hearing the truth, and those accepting the truth are being set free from the enslavement to sin, which brings forth death.

The wages sin pays is death, but the gift I give is everlasting life, through my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ.

The truth is also setting you people free from the false teachings that are being taught in Babylon the Great, Satan the Devil's world empire of false religion.

Babylon the Great's presence is according to the operation of Satan the Devil, with every powerful work, and lying signs and portents,

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

and with every unrighteous deception for those who are perishing, as a retribution, because they did not accept the love of the truth that they might be saved.

So that is why I let an operation of error go to them, that they may get to believing the lie in order that they all may be judged, because they did not believe the truth but took pleasure in unrighteousness.

However, my Holy Word of Truth is now setting you people free. It is a weapon of warfare that is not fleshly, but powerful, for overturning strongly entrenched things, and it is overturning reasonings and false teachings, and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge, concerning me.

Therefore, get out from among those in Babylon the Great, Satan the Devil's, world empire of false religion.

Separate yourselves from them and his false religious empire, quit touching the unclean thing and I will take you in.

I am JEHOVAH, the almighty God. If the truth that I am declaring to you people is veiled or hidden, it is veiled or hidden among those of you who are perishing, among whom the god of this system of things, Satan the Devil, has blinded your minds, that the illumination of the glorious good news about my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, who is made in my image, might not shine through.

All you people of the Earth, must hear my Holy Word of Truth.

Who among you national groups can tell this? Furnish your witnesses if you can, that you may be declared righteous, or hear my words and say: "It is the truth".

I am JEHOVAH, the God of Truth, and I formed the first man from the dust of the ground and breathed into his nostrils the breath of life, and Adam became a living soul, he was a soul, a living soul.

When Adam died because of sin, he received the wages sin pays, which is death, he then became a dead soul.

Since the days of Adam, the living have been conscious that they would die, but as for the dead, they are conscious of nothing at all.

There is no joy, pain, reasoning, or devising, in hell, the common grave of mankind.

I am JEHOVAH, the One exposing the lies and false teachings of Satan the Devil.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

Even my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, was in hell for three days after he died and became a dead soul.

He was sleeping in death until I resurrected him. He did not possess an immortal soul, but he was a living soul, who became a dead soul.

All the souls, to me they belong, as the soul or life of the father, likewise the soul or life of the son, to me they belong. The soul, or person that is sinning, will die.

A soul or person, is not immortal, this is the lie spoken to Eve by Satan the Devil when she was deceived, that she would not die.

There is an eventuality as respects the sons of mankind, and an eventuality as respects the beast, and they have the same eventuality.

As the one dies so the other dies, and they all have but one spirit or breath, so that there is no superiority of the man over the beast, for everything is vanity.

Since the days of Adam, all have been going to one place and apart from my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, who ascended into Heaven, all have come to be from the dust, and all who have died, have returned or are returning to the dust.

No man has ascended into Heaven, but he that descended from Heaven, my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ.

The demon inspired false prophet Mohammed, did not at any time ascend into Heaven, but is sleeping in death.

Mary, the human mother of my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, did not ascend into Heaven and is sleeping in death.

Who knows about the spirit or breath of the sons of mankind, whether it is ascending upward, and the spirit or breath of the beast, whether it is descending downward to the earth?

Man and beast both return to dust after death, and the dust returns to the earth, just as it happened to be, and the spirit or breath, itself, returns to me, the true almighty God JEHOVAH, who gave it.

When a man dies his spirit or breath goes out, he goes back to his ground, and in that day his thoughts perish.

There is no devising, nor knowledge, nor wisdom, in hell, the grave.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

The dead are sleeping in death, but my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, has the keys to hell, the grave, and he will resurrect, both the righteous and the unrighteous, for all those in the memorial tombs will hear his voice and come out.

There are no everlasting fires, in hell, the grave, where the sleeping dead lie.

There is no such place as Purgatory, where the dead are supposed to have gone, and where spiritual cleansing, and purification are reported to take place.

The teachings regarding Purgatory and a fiery place of torment, called Hell, are demon inspired.

I am JEHOVAH, the God of Mercy, and I caused my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, to say: "If I have told you earthly things and yet you do not believe, how will you believe if I tell you heavenly things?"

"Moreover, no man has ascended into Heaven but he that descended from Heaven, the Son of man.

"As Moses lifted up the serpent in the wilderness, so the Son of man must be lifted up, that everyone believing in him may have everlasting life".

I am JEHOVAH, the God and Father of my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ. Look! My servant whom I chose, my beloved, my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, whom I approved, has my active force, my holy spirit upon him to make clear to you people of the Earth, what justice is. Indeed, in his name, you people of the Earth must hope.

All those not believing in my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, will be liable to the second death, the lake of fire and sulphur, the fiery Gehenna, from which there is no resurrection.

Those who are thrown into the fiery Gehenna will be destroyed but not eternally tortured.

As for the cowards and those without faith, and those who are disgusting in their filth, and murderers, and fornicators, and those practicing spiritism, and idolaters, and all the liars, their portion will be in the lake that burns with fire and sulphur, this means the second death from which there is no resurrection.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

I am JEHOVAH, the God of Mercy, and I say to you people of the Earth, repent, turn back from your wicked ways and turn to me and I will forgive you.

Therefore, keep yourselves in expectation of me, because it is the day of my rising up to the booty, for my judicial decision, is to gather nations, to collect together kingdoms, in order to pour out upon them my denunciation, all my burning anger, for by the fire of my zeal, all the Earth will be devoured.

A calamity is going forth from nation to nation, and a great tempest itself, is being roused from the remotest parts of the Earth.

This is the scourge with which I will scourge all the peoples that will actually do military service against my ministers.

There will be a rotting away of one's flesh, while one is standing on one's feet, and one's very tongue will rot away in one's mouth, and one's very eyes, will rot away in their sockets.

My great day is here, repent of your sinful practices you people of the Earth.

Return to me, because I will make an extermination, indeed a terrible one, of all the wicked inhabitants of the Earth.

However, do not forget Jonah and the king of Nineveh, and do not forget my compassion and my acts of forgiveness, seek me, seek to soften my face, and seek to turn back my burning anger.

I am JEHOVAH, the Creator of the Heavens, the Earth and all mankind, and I am the God of Judgement and Compassion.

So, keep strict watch that how you walk is not as unwise, but as wise people, buying out the opportune time for yourselves, because my day of judgement is upon you.

On this account cease becoming unreasonable, but go on perceiving what my will is, and keep on making sure of what is acceptable to me.

I am JEHOVAH, the almighty God of Spiritual Israel. My special people, my ministers, are spiritual Israelites, who are descendants of people of many nations.

Fleshly Israel, is no longer my special possession, but my witnesses, who are spiritual Israelites, and called ministers of God, will teach all those humbly seeking me.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

They are in the world but are no part of the world, just as my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, and his apostles were in the world, but were also no part of the world.

The whole world has been lying in the power of the wicked one, Satan the Devil, who has been misleading the entire inhabited Earth.

My Holy Word of Truth is setting those turning to me, free, from the machinations of Satan the Devil. Oppose Satan the Devil and he will flee from you.

Flee to my Kingdom, call on my name and you will receive my protection and my gift of everlasting life, if you remain faithful and obedient to my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, and his Kingdom kings and priests who are my ministers.

When my Kingdom was established at the end of the appointed times of the nations, Satan the Devil and his demons, engaged in a war in Heaven, but they did not prevail, and they have been cast down to the Earth by my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, and his angels.

Knowing they had only a short period of time before my judgements were carried out, they have caused misery, affliction and distress, to come upon you people who make up the wicked sea of mankind.

As the loud voice in Heaven said: "Woe for the earth and for the sea, because the Devil has come down to you, having great anger, knowing he has a short period of time".

My only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, partook of flesh and blood, that through his death he might bring to nothing the one having the means to cause death, Satan the Devil.

For this purpose my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, was made manifest, namely, to break up the works of Satan the Devil.

I am JEHOVAH, the almighty God, the Alpha and the Omega, and I caused my servant John to write: "And I saw an angel coming down out of heaven with the key of the abyss and a great chain in his hand. And he seized the dragon, the original serpent, who is the Devil and Satan and bound him for a thousand years. And he hurled him into the abyss and shut it and sealed it over him, that he might not mislead the nations any more until the thousand years were ended. After these things he must be let loose for a little while".

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

My only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, who is also known as Michael the Archangel, is about to bind Satan the Devil and hurl him into the abyss and seal it for a thousand years.

You people who are seeking salvation, should keep your senses and be watchful, because your adversary, Satan the Devil, walks about like a roaring lion, seeking to devour someone.

Take your stand against him, enduring by prayer, because he that endures to the end, is the one that will be saved.

Be sound of mind therefore, and be vigilant with a view to prayer, persevere in prayer, so that you may endure to the end, and have your name written in the book of life.

However, if your heart turns away, and you do not listen, you will certainly be seduced, and bow down to Satan the Devil and his demons, and serve them, and I do tell you today, that I have put life and death before you, and you must choose life, in order that you may keep alive, you and your offspring, by obeying me, JEHOVAH, the almighty God.

By listening to my voice, and by sticking to me, you will dwell upon the Earth forever, for I am your life and length of days.

You must work out your own salvation with fear and trembling, and yet, do not rely on your own understanding, but lean on me.

Throw your burden on me, trust in me, and I will protect you. My name is a strong tower and into it the righteous people run and are given protection.

All those calling on my name through my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, will be saved.

I am JEHOVAH, the God of Salvation, and my undeserved kindness brings salvation to all sorts of men.

All people apart from my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, have sinned and fallen short of my glory. "In an acceptable time I heard you and in a day of salvation I helped you". These words I caused my servant to write. Now, is the especially acceptable time. Now, is the day of salvation. Yet, do not accept my undeserved kindness and miss its purpose.

My ministers are ambassadors substituting for my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, and I am making entreaty through them. As substitutes

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

for my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, they beg you to become reconciled to me.

In no way are my ministers giving any cause for stumbling, that their ministry might not be found fault with, but in every way they recommend themselves as my ministers, by the endurance of much, by tribulations, by cases of need, by difficulties, by beatings, by prisons, by disorders, by labours, by sleepless nights, by times without food, by purity, by knowledge, by long suffering, by kindness, by holy spirit, by love free from hypocrisy, by truthful speech, by my power, through the weapons of righteousness on the right hand and on the left, through glory and dishonour, through bad report and good report, as deceivers, and yet truthful, as being unknown, and yet being recognized, as dying, and yet they live, as disciplined, and yet not delivered to death, as sorrowing, but ever rejoicing, as poor, but making many rich, as having nothing, and yet possessing all things.

Their mouths have opened wide to you people of the Earth, to declare my salvation, to beg you to become reconciled to me.

They are open to no accusation before me, and I have declared them righteous, anyone touching my ministers, is touching my eyeball.

I am JEHOVAH, their God, their refuge and their stronghold, and in me they trust.

A thousand people may fall at their very side, and ten thousand at their right hand, and to them it will not come near.

Only with their eyes will they look on and see the retribution of the wicked ones, because they have said, "JEHOVAH is our refuge", they have made me, the Most High God, JEHOVAH, their dwelling.

No calamity will befall them, and not even a plague will draw near their dwelling place, for I will give my angels a command concerning them, to guard them in all their ways.

Upon their hands, they will carry them, that they do not stumble, because on me they have set their affection, and I shall provide them with protection because they have called upon my name.

They have put my name on high, and they are a special people, a people for special possession, a people for my name, and that is why my people will not be fearful, even though I cause the Earth to undergo change.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

I am causing the nations to become boisterous, and their kingdoms to topple, and at the sound of my voice the Earth will melt.

I am setting astonishing events on the Earth, and I am making wars to cease to the extremity of the Earth.

Give in, you people of the Earth, and know that I am God. I am JEHOVAH, I will be exalted among the nations, and I will be exalted over all the Earth.

I am JEHOVAH, the Creator of the Heavens and the Earth. My special people, who are my ministers, will call on you people of the Earth and this is what they will say to you: "Shout in triumph to JEHOVAH all you people of the earth. Serve JEHOVAH with rejoicing and come in before him with a joyful cry. Know that JEHOVAH is God and it is he that has made us and not we ourselves, so give thanks to him and bless his name, for JEHOVAH is good and his loving-kindness is to time indefinite and his faithfulness to generation after generation".

My ministers will sing the song of Moses, my servant, and the song of the Lamb, my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ.

This is what they will sing to the melody of music. "Great and wonderful are your works, JEHOVAH God, the almighty. Righteous and true are your ways, King of eternity. Who will not really fear you, JEHOVAH, and glorify your name, because you alone are loyal? For all the nations will come and worship before you, because your righteous decrees have been made manifest".

$\frac{3}{4}$ tempo.

Great and wonderful	G ^b AA ^b AA
Are your works JEHOVAH God	A ^b BB ^b BB ^b BB
The Almighty	BBDC
Righteous and true are your ways	CBCBAGA
King of eternity	BABAGFG
Who will not really fear you JEHOVAH	GGAGAGFEFD
And glorify your name	EFEFGEDC
Because you alone are loyal	CCEDFDC
For all the nations will come	GCBCBABA
And worship before you	ABABAGFG

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

Because your righteous decrees
Have been made manifest

GAGAGFEFD
EFEFGEDC

I am JEHOVAH, the God of the Prophets, I do not do a thing, unless I have revealed my confidential matter to my servants the prophets.

No prophecy of Scripture springs from any private interpretation, for prophecy was at no time, brought by man's will, but men spoke from me as they were borne along by my active force, my holy spirit.

I have a servant, an adopted son that has been constantly crying out to me for an understanding of the deep things of my will and purpose.

He has given me no rest with his pleadings on behalf of all you people who are worthy of destruction, that I should not destroy the wicked. He pleads that I should show my power, my glory, my mercy, my love and my patience, and that I should send out more of my active force, my holy spirit, to help you all repent.

He argues, that if he who was so wicked, could be saved, why not those of you who had not been as wicked as he?

He also argues, that because I am the almighty God, and Creator, I can cause you all to repent. This faithful son, has been giving me no rest from his requests.

He has even written a melody asking me to help you people, so that you may be saved. These are the words of his song of prayer, which has been ascending to me.

$\frac{3}{4}$ tempo

JEHOVAH God our heavenly Father
We're so ashamed of what we were
And you forgave us our trespasses
And let us be your loving sons

CDEGEDCEE
CDEGEDCA
BCBCDCBAGG
CDEGEDCC

People the whole world over
Are walking blindly
And would you help us
To help them kindly

EEFEGAA
GFEAA
ABCDD
CEDCC

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

Please let them live
And realize
That they can share
Share the paradise

CFGA
BDEF
ACDE
EDGEDC

Please demonstrate
How much you care
Show them your power
And let them see
How much you care

CFGA
BDEF
ACDEE
CDEG
EDCC

Please show them how to live forever
And help them see what they must do
And show them how they can come close to you
And let them be like loving sons

CDEGEDCEE
CDEGEDCA
BCBCDCBAGG
CDEGEDCC

And now the whole world's waiting
And watching for you
For you to show them
How much you love them

EEFEGAA
GFEEA
ABCDD
CEDCC

Please let them see
Your great glory
So they will know
Know the true story

CFGA
BDEF
ACDE
EDGEDC

JEHOVAH God
We ask you this
Through our great saviour
Your loving son
The Prince of Peace

CFGA
BDEF
ACDEE
CDEG
EDCC

In Jesus name we do approach you
To sing to you this humble prayer

CDEGEDCEE
CDEGEDCA

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

This prayer fills us with such happiness BCBCDCBAGG
As we are sure that you do care CDEGEDCC

People the whole world over EEEFGAA
Are living sadly GFEAA
And would you help them ABCDD
To love you gladly CEDCC

Please let them live CFGA
Help them be nice BDEF
Let them all share ACDE
Share the paradise EDGEDC

JEHOVAH God CFGA
Please hear our prayer BDEF
Help all the people ACDEE
And let them see CDEG
How much you care EDCC
And let them see CDEG
How much you care. AEDC

To this adopted son I have given wisdom, knowledge, and understanding of the deep things belonging to me.

I have caused him to know and understand heavenly things, and I have revealed sacred secrets to him.

He is in possession of confidential matters, which he will reveal at the proper time, and it is due to his love of me along with his faith, which has been severely tested to the point of death at the hands of an angry mob of unionists, threatening to throw him off the roof of a high building if he would not join the union.

They told him to see if his God would save him. He was willing to die for his faith, and suddenly the mob who were trying to scare him into joining the union, left him, and he was allowed to continue working there.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

He knew that I did not approve of my people being members of a trade union, that supported the wild beast. He had previously been through Satan the Devil's judicial system and obtained a certificate of exemption from trade unions. I found his faith in me to be strong, and I favour him very much.

Immediately after his baptism he offered to sacrifice his everlasting life to me, offering to suffer everlasting death if I would save Adam and Eve, and every human descendant of Adam and Eve.

Even Satan the Devil and his demons, he begged me to save, and restore all those who have sinned, whether they are from the Heavens or the Earth.

He has been constantly searching the Scriptures to see if all these things were possible, and he argues that my only-begotten son, Michael the Archangel, who gave up his spiritual life to come to Earth as Jesus Christ, has paid the ransom price for my spirit sons who rebelled, Satan the Devil and his demons.

He argues that a sinless spirit creature and a sinless human creature would be a corresponding ransom for all, and that my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, is now able to reconcile everything in the Heavens and everything on the Earth.

He argues that my only-begotten son, Michael the Archangel, whose life was transferred to Earth where he was born as Jesus Christ, gave up his spiritual life and his human life as a ransom sacrifice.

When he died on the torture stake he had truly given up both lives. He was a faithful spirit creature before leaving Heaven, and he was a faithful man on Earth.

By his death on the torture stake he paid a perfect ransom price, his spiritual life for the sinful spirits, Satan the Devil and his demons, and his human life for sinful mankind.

He concludes his argument saying, that my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, can now reconcile everything in the Heavens, Satan the Devil and his demons, and everything on the Earth, all mankind.

Because he has found favour with me I have caused him to know the deep things of my will and purpose and to write all these words.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

However, do not be misled you wicked people of the Earth, because I purpose to judge each one of you.

I am also demonstrating to each one of you my power, my glory, my mercy, my patience, my undeserved kindness and my love.

I am showing each one of you how you can live forever, and I am showing you what you must do, and I am showing you how you can come close to me, so that you can be like loving sons.

I am demonstrating to you wicked people of the Earth how much I care, and you know that you may live here on the Earth forever, under my Kingdom Government, headed by my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, and assisted by his kings and priests who are my ministers.

By causing my faithful servant to write these words, I am answering his prayers. I am making myself known to you people of the Earth, and there is no excuse for any person who is not choosing life.

My witnesses in Heaven and on Earth are upholding my judicial decisions.

I am JEHOVAH, the almighty God of Mercy. I am sending out my active force, my holy spirit, into all the Earth, to help you people repent and turn to me for salvation.

Do not be grieving me by going against the urgings of my active force, my holy spirit, but follow its leading of you to everlasting life in the paradise Earth.

There is now an opportune time for you to repent and turn to me, but I am a perfect timekeeper and I will not be late in bringing judgement upon all mankind.

You wicked people are vessels fit for destruction, and you have not proved worthy of such special consideration, however, I do not desire that any be destroyed.

Because Satan the Devil is blinding you more than he is blinding those who have already accepted my truths, I am now pouring out a greater measure of my active force, my holy spirit, upon you, so that Satan the Devil can no longer mislead you.

All you wicked people now know that I am JEHOVAH, the almighty God, and it is to me that you are turning, because I am bringing every sort of work into the judgement, in relation to every hidden thing, as to whether it is good or bad.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

You know that I will forgive you for your sins if you are truly repentant and are seeking my forgiveness.

You are no longer putting faith in unrighteous men to rule you. You are no longer choosing to be ruled by Satan the Devil's visible political system.

You are no longer choosing men who are not acquainted with my Holy Word of Truth to have authority over you.

Satan the Devil has ruled you, and you have suffered because his political puppets were not acquainted with my Holy Word of Truth.

Being ignorant of my Holy Word of Truth, what wisdom did his puppet politicians have? They had no wisdom at all.

You people are now seeking my Kingdom Government to release you from suffering and oppression.

My Kingdom Government is solving all of Earth's problems and satisfying the desire of every living thing.

My Kingdom Government is bringing happiness, security and everlasting life to mankind.

You people are now choosing my Kingdom Government in the hands of my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, to rule you, and you are refusing to choose an unrighteous man or group of men to rule you.

My only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, is raised up and he is a signal to all you people of the nations.

Let all the people serve him because I have appointed him to judge the Earth's inhabitants and destroy all those who oppose me.

He is appointed to bring the Earth to a paradise where righteous people will live forever.

He will resurrect all those in the memorial tombs and they will be taught the truth about me, and will have the opportunity to live forever.

He who has died has been acquitted from his sin, but he will be judged after his resurrection, when he has learned the truth, during the one thousand-year rule of my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ.

Many people alive now will not physically die, but will pass through the Great Tribulation of Armageddon and live forever in the paradise Earth.

I am JEHOVAH the God of Salvation, turn to me you people and live forever in the paradise Earth.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

You people are privileged to live at this time, and Noah and his family lived at a similar time, when I concluded one system of things and brought in a new system of things.

I am now concluding the current system of things and bringing in a new system of things in which righteousness will prevail.

No longer will unrighteousness be tolerated, and no longer will my faithful servants have to tolerate misery from unrighteous rulers or from unrighteous people.

My righteous people have suffered at the hands of the wicked and remained faithful, and now because of their faithfulness and righteousness I am removing wicked people from the surface of the Earth.

The wicked one will be no more and you will certainly give attention to his place and he will not be, but the meek people themselves will now possess the Earth, and they will indeed find their exquisite delight in the abundance of peace and security.

The righteous people themselves will now possess the Earth and reside forever upon it.

I am now exalting all the people hoping in me and keeping my way, to take possession of the Earth.

As the wicked ones are being cut off you will see it, for the future of the wicked people is indeed being cut off.

The salvation of you people is from me, JEHOVAH, the God of Salvation, but salvation is through my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, your mediator and redeemer.

In my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ's name, you may approach me, and in his name I will grant you salvation.

My only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, is your king and you must obey him because all those not serving him he will destroy.

Any nation and any kingdom that does not serve him he will destroy.

He is a mighty God of war who is carrying on war in righteousness, and he is busy subduing in the midst of his enemies.

I have given him authority to do judging, and with his angels he is carrying on war with all my enemies.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

I have appointed him King of Kings and Lord of Lords and all authority has been given him in Heaven and on Earth.

He is far above every government, authority, power and lordship, he is at my right hand, and angels, authorities and powers are all subject to him. He is the Prince of Peace, and he is bringing peace to the Earth.

I am JEHOVAH the God of Salvation.

Satan the Devil's United Nations organization, is a disgusting abomination, standing in a holy place causing desolation.

You people must not put faith in it to bring peace to the Earth because there is no peace for the wicked, but rather, look to my Kingdom Government in the capable hands of my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, the Prince of Peace, to bring peace to mankind.

Satan the Devil's United Nations organization, must destroy Babylon the Great, Satan the Devil's world empire of false religion.

All you kings and rulers of the Earth, who are now getting your power and authority from Satan the Devil, must give your power and authority to his United Nations organization, to destroy Babylon the Great.

You must then come down from your thrones and seats of power and serve my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ.

Salvation, with everlasting life on Earth, in paradise conditions, awaits those of you who are obedient to my commands.

I am JEHOVAH, the almighty God, and there is no one else. With the exception of me, there is no other almighty God.

I am JEHOVAH, and there is no one else, forming light, and creating darkness, making peace, and creating calamity, I am doing all these things.

Let the heavens cause dripping from above, and let the cloudy skies trickle with righteousness, and let the Earth be fruitful with salvation, and let it cause righteousness, itself, to spring up at the same time.

I myself, JEHOVAH, have created it, I myself have made the Earth and created man upon it.

I stretched out the heavens, and all their army I have commanded.

I am the Creator of the heavens, and the Former of the Earth, and the Maker of it; I firmly established it and I did not create it simply for nothing, but to be inhabited.

I am JEHOVAH, and there is no one else. Collect yourselves together to me, consult together you people of the nations. Who has

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

caused this to be heard from a long time ago? Who has reported it from that very time? Is it not I, JEHOVAH, besides whom there is no other almighty God?

Turn to me and be saved all you people of the Earth, for I am the almighty God JEHOVAH, and there is no one else.

By my own self I have sworn, out of my own mouth in righteousness the word has gone forth, so that it will not return, that to me, every knee will bend down, every tongue will swear, saying, "Surely in JEHOVAH, there are full righteousness and strength. All those getting heated up against him will come straight to him and be ashamed. In JEHOVAH, all the seed of Israel, his ministers, will prove to be right and will boast about themselves".

I am JEHOVAH, the almighty God, and I am lifting up my hand to you nations of the Earth, even raising a signal for you people.

My only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, who has been put on high is my signal to you people of the Earth.

Kings will be humbled and they will happily become caretakers for my ministers, and their princesses will become nursing women for them.

Overjoyed at having escaped destruction, and with faces aglow at the expectation of receiving everlasting life, they will joyfully serve my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, and his Kingdom kings and priests who are my ministers.

Search for me you people while I may be found, call to me while I prove to be near, and allow me to help you in order that you may keep living.

I am JEHOVAH, the God of Compassion, and I understand human frailties, therefore, I will forgive those of you who repent.

Let the wicked man leave his way and turn to me and I will have mercy on him, for I will forgive him in a large way.

The thoughts of you people are not my thoughts, nor are my ways your ways, for as the Heavens are higher than the Earth, so my ways are higher than your ways, and my thoughts than your thoughts.

For just as the pouring rain and snow descends from the heavens, and does not return to that place unless it actually saturates the land and makes it produce and sprout, and seed is actually given to the sower, and food to the eater, so my word that goes forth from my mouth, will prove to be.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

It will not return to me without results, but it will certainly do that in which I have delighted, and it will have certain success in that for which I have sent it.

Just as I said, "Let light come to be" and it came to be, also I said, "Let the wicked man leave his way and turn to me", and it will occur just as I have spoken.

For with rejoicing my ministers are going forth, and with peace, those leaving their wicked ways are being brought in.

I am JEHOVAH, the One revealing certain features of my personality to you people of the Earth.

By examining my creative work before the creation of man, you will better understand my personality.

By my very act of creation my love is revealed, because I lack nothing and I am self-contained.

Not one of the myriad of my spirit sons that I created, can add anything to my knowledge, or contribute some desirable quality of emotion or personality, that I do not already have in superior degree.

This does not mean that I do not find pleasure in the creatures of my Creation. Just as a human father finds joy in his obedient children who show love and act with wisdom, I find joy in my intelligent creatures who love and wisely serve me.

My joy does not come from any material or physical gain, but from seeing my creatures willingly stick to my righteous standards, showing unselfishness and generosity.

I am JEHOVAH, the generous God. Consider the love that I showed by allowing my first created spirit son, the Word, the privilege of sharing with me in all other creative works, both spiritual and material, and then publicly making this fact known, bringing honour to my first-born, my only-begotten son.

I did not fear any competition from my first-born, but I had complete confidence in my own rightful sovereignty and in his loyalty and devotion.

I allow my spirit sons and my human sons relative freedom in the discharge of their duties, even permitting them on occasions to voice their views on certain matters. I have even allowed my faithful and discreet slave to argue respectfully with me, concerning certain matters.

I find pleasure when exercising my powers in creation or otherwise, because my works always have a good purpose and motive.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

I am JEHOVAH, the generous giver of every good gift and every perfect present, and I delight in rewarding my faithful children with blessings.

Yet, although I am the God of Love, Warmth and Feeling, my happiness does not depend upon my creatures, nor will I compromise my righteous principles for them, but I happily grant them the gift of life.

I am JEHOVAH, the Creator of man. The life you people have is a gift from me.

All day long, every day, your heart pumps blood through your body, and I designed this process.

You eat and your food is digested, your body is nourished, and I designed your digestive system.

When you sleep your bodily processes continue, your blood continues to flow, your lungs continue to convey oxygen to your blood and your life continues.

Your reproductive process I designed, your mental thinking ability and your immune system, together with your nervous system, are all of my design.

Your endocrine glands, your lymph fluid, your liver, gall bladder, spleen, eyes, ears, arms and legs, are all of my design.

Together with all the other intricate processes of your body, including an inner sense, making you aware that I exist and that man was created and did not evolve from a lower form of animal, these I am responsible for.

I have made man higher than the animals, which do not live forever. You have the ability to love, and you can become wise, and you can think and speak intelligently, and you know that I exist because you can reason with logic.

You are made in my image, in that you can have the attributes of love, wisdom, justice and power. I am the happy God and you people have the ability to be happy.

Through my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, I am making a paradise of the Earth, and all the inhabitants of the paradise Earth will be happy. As I am the Creator, you must realize that your life is a gift from me.

You need to know that you are overlooking the importance of your heart. Medical researchers have discovered a link between the

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

human immune system and the brain, but they do not understand that the heart rules the mind.

According to my design, the heart of man is the seat of motivation and affection, and it rules over the mind. The mind presents logic to the heart, but the heart makes the final decision.

The condition of your heart is vital to good health. As your Creator, I now reveal to you the many aspects of your heart.

I, JEHOVAH, will carry out the ideas of my heart. I, JEHOVAH, have felt hurt at my heart.

My heart rejoices in the righteous one. Your heart can be steadfast, unshakeable, reliant on me, courageous, anxious, bowed down with anxious care, sick from expectation postponed, feeble from sinfulness, pierced from affliction, melted by fear of distress, set to do bad, joyful, or in pain. It can burn from hearing good things; your heart hears things and remembers things through its sensory neuron cells.

After I finish making the New Heavens of Kingdom kings and priests, and the New Earth of people being ruled, the former things will not come to mind or up into the heart.

Your heart can be complete towards a certain course, or double-hearted trying to serve two masters. David's heart began to beat him in sincere repentance. Hannah prayed to me in silence, speaking in her heart.

I am near to those whose heart is humble, broken, and not proud. I judge you through my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, as to the condition of your heart.

I see what your heart is. Some have purposed in their heart to lie to me. A person who does not guard his inward feelings and motivations is in want of heart.

For want of heart the foolish keep dying. By giving improper motivation the heart can scheme things, and one can be crooked at heart. Wrong acts proceed from the secret person of the heart.

Persisting in wrongdoing the heart becomes hardened, and becomes like fat, without sense of feeling to its owner's calamity.

My people are warned to beware of developing a wicked heart, lacking faith and drawing away from me.

My word can discern thoughts and intentions of the heart, and I can give a person a good heart, one that is wise, pure, obedient, with understanding and broadness of heart.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

My ministers have hearts that widen out in their interests, to include in their affections all who serve me, and all who do not serve me.

The Pharisees were defiled at heart. The wicked one has said in his heart. The heart is more treacherous than anything else is. I am searching your hearts.

The inclination of the heart of man is bad from his youth up. Those of the nation of Israel kept going astray in their hearts.

The heart of man is the seat of motivation and affection, and the heart motivates the mind.

Many were impelled by their hearts to build the tent of meeting, all whose hearts incited them.

My holy spirit, my active force, acted on the hearts of Bezalel and Oholiab, and it enabled them to teach and do fine works of skill.

Your heart can make plans, thinking out your way, and your heart can acquire knowledge. If joyful, your heart can cure.

Pain of heart causes a stricken spirit, and a spirit that is stricken makes the bones dry, unhealthy.

Your heart can be disciplined, and it can be envious. You can listen and become wise, and lead your heart on in the way, and you can give your heart to me, and let your eyes take pleasure in my ways, and wisdom will enter your heart, and discernment and knowledge will protect you.

A wise heart will accept my commands. I detest a crooked heart. Deception is in the heart of those fabricating mischief. A hater has seven detestable things in his heart.

The heart of a stupid person calls out foolishness. Your heart can be faithful or faithless.

Anxious care makes the heart bow down, but the good word makes the heart rejoice and so cure.

The understanding heart searches for knowledge, and the heart of the righteous meditate as to how to answer.

I am JEHOVAH, the Creator of man, and I am the One who sees what your heart is. There is much for you people to learn about your heart.

Joy is a fruit of my holy spirit, my active force, and if your heart is joyful, it does good in curing acting like a medicine, but if you have a spirit that is stricken, your bones will become dry and unhealthy.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

The physical aspect of your heart, and the spiritual aspect of your heart are both important to your good health.

The physical aspect of your heart does not affect the spiritual aspect of your heart, however, the spiritual aspect of your heart greatly affects the physical aspect of your heart, and indeed your whole body.

According to my design, your heart is much more than just an organ to pump blood around the circulatory system of your body.

Although your mind presents logic to your heart, it is your heart that makes the final decision, as to what you will think about and what actions you will take.

I am JEHOVAH, the almighty God who is judging you through my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, by your heart condition, and if your heart is only a pump as Satan the Devil's medical profession teach, then why would I judge you by your pump condition?

Your heart can be many things, it can be steadfast, courageous, unshakeable, wise, pure, obedient, faithful, meek, humble, not proud, loving, kind, righteous, calm, joyful, and so cure.

On the other hand, your heart can be double-hearted trying to serve two masters, thinking and planning ahead to satisfy the desires of your flesh, because the inclination of your heart is bad from your youth up.

Before I brought the Flood in Noah's day, I saw that the badness of man was abundant in the Earth, and every inclination of the thoughts of their heart was only bad all the time.

You people must understand that you have thoughts of your heart, and that your thoughts can be good or bad.

Pain of heart and anxious care will cause you to have a stricken spirit, and your stricken spirit will cause your bones to become unhealthy.

This unhealthy condition of your bones and marrow, due to you having a stricken spirit, will result in you having unhealthy blood cells.

Healthy blood cells are vital to the continuation of your life, as some transport oxygen and vital nutrients throughout your body, while others are part of your immune system, which protects your body.

Fear and stress bring about conditions in your body that are favourable to cancer, AIDS, and other so-called diseases.

Fear, fueled by ignorance, interferes with every metabolic activity within your body, and during any period of fear and stress your bones

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

lose calcium, while your tissues are damaged by a rapid destruction of protein.

During any type of stressful anxiety your body produces cortisone, which draws minerals from your bones, and increases your urinary losses of both calcium and phosphorus. These losses will continue to be abnormally high until your stress is relieved.

Your heart can make plans, thinking out your ways, and your heart can acquire knowledge through its sensory neuron cells.

By educating your heart and thinking on positive thoughts, your bones will be protected from becoming unhealthy, and then your bone marrow will continue to produce strong healthy blood cells for your whole body, including your immune system.

Your oxygen carrying blood cells will be healthy, and they will transport oxygen to all your body cells, keeping them fully aerobic, so that cancer cells cannot exist.

You people must remember that if your heart is joyful it can cure, while in contrast, anxious care makes your heart bow down, and this weakens your immune system.

However, the good word such as positive talk of your cure, and everlasting life in the paradise Earth, will make your heart rejoice and help in your overall cure.

If your doctor has told you that you have cancer, HIV or AIDS, then you need to take advantage of this information, regarding your heart.

You must not be bowed down with anxious care, because this will immediately weaken your immune system.

The doctor's bone-pointing report on cancer, HIV or AIDS can affect you in the same way as the demon inspired, bone-pointing ritual affects an Australian aborigine, causing death.

I am JEHOVAH, the God of Wisdom. Wisdom can enter your heart and discernment and knowledge will protect you.

Your feelings follow your thoughts and you must not have negative feelings, which are harmful to you. The thoughts that you people choose to think, determine the feelings that you experience.

You are born with a free will, to choose the thoughts that you wish to think, but your heart and mind are linked, and it is your heart that ultimately decides what you will think about, and what actions you will take. Hence, that is why you are being judged by your heart condition.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

According to my design, your thought is so powerful that it can override the effect that external influences can have on you, and with my help and advice, you have the power to remain minimally distressed, through the greatest adversity, if you choose to.

In addition, with my help you can change your attitude, so that it can have the greatest of all influences on your fear and stress levels, and subsequently your health.

I am JEHOVAH, the God of Love. You people of the Earth who do not have love in your heart, have a life that is disordered and chaotic, but when you learn about love and you have love in your heart, your life will be more ordered and stable. Love in your heart will eventually result in true health for your mind and body.

Where is it that you ultimately attempt to reconcile your thoughts with your experiences of life?

It is of course in your heart, which is the control centre of your emotions, and where you make your decisions.

I am JEHOVAH, the Creator, and according to my design, your heart plays a major role in keeping your body functioning.

Among other things, it secretes a powerful peptide hormone, which affects various regions of your brain, including your hypothalamus and your pituitary gland, which play a critical role in the release of growth hormones to your body, and the control of your metabolic function.

You must have love in your heart to be spiritually and physically healthy.

When you are angry your health suffers, because anger causes a direct change in your heart's ability to function.

Anger causes a rise in your blood pressure, arterial changes, respiratory problems, liver upsets, changes in your secretion of gall and damage to your pancreas.

However, you must understand that not only do all your emotions affect your heart, but also, your heart, in turn, affects your emotions.

You people must let anger alone, and leave rage, and do not hurry yourself to become offended, but cultivate discernment, that makes you slow to anger, because a calm heart is the life of your fleshly organism.

Your heart directly influences your whole body, by generating waves that influence your brain, your nervous system, your endocrine glands and your immune system.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

As well as the influence of these waves, there is the effect of the previously mentioned powerful peptide hormone on various regions of your brain, your hypothalamus and your pituitary gland, which produce multiple different hormones.

According to my design your pituitary gland has its own activity, but it also regulates the activities of your other endocrine glands.

I am JEHOVAH, the One teaching you people to benefit yourselves, and according to my design your heart affects your hypothalamus, in turn your pituitary gland, which is connected through your other endocrine glands to your brain, your nervous system and your immune system.

That is why your mental and emotional states, influence your hormone levels and vice versa.

It is important that you people understand your heart, and how it can weaken your immune system or strengthen your immune system.

I am JEHOVAH, the Creator of the human heart. Pay attention to my words, incline your ear to my sayings, and may they not get away from you.

Keep them in the midst of your heart, for they are life to you, and health to all your flesh.

More than all else that is to be guarded, safeguard your heart, for out of it are the sources of life.

Pay attention you people of the Earth! Does not wisdom, keep calling out, and discernment keep giving forth its voice?

Wisdom is for your protection, the same as money used to be for your protection, but the advantage of knowledge, is, that wisdom itself will preserve you alive.

My voice is to you sons of men, to all you people of the Earth, I am calling.

Let the inexperienced ones understand shrewdness, and let the stupid ones understand heart.

I am JEHOVAH, the Examiner of Hearts. According to my design your heart rules your mind, and as the inclination of your heart is bad from your youth up, your heart causes your mind to focus on thoughts of your imperfect flesh.

Those of you with hearts in accord with your flesh, set your minds on the things of your flesh, but those of you with hearts in accord with my holy spirit, set your minds on the things of my holy spirit.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

The minding of your flesh means enmity with me, and the minding of your flesh means death, but the minding of my holy spirit means life and peace.

My ministers have quit being fashioned after this wicked system of things, and have been transformed by making their minds over.

They no longer go on walking, just as you people of the nations, walk, in the unprofitableness of your minds.

For you are in darkness mentally and alienated from the life that belongs to me, because of the ignorance that is in you, because of the insensibility of your hearts.

Although many of you people knew about me, you did not glorify me as God, nor did you thank me, but you became empty-headed in your reasoning, and your unintelligent hearts became darkened. Although asserting you were wise, you became foolish.

Therefore, in keeping with the desires of your hearts, I gave you up to uncleanness, that your bodies might be dishonoured, among you.

Just as you did not approve of holding me in accurate knowledge, I gave you up to a disapproved mental state to do the things not fitting.

However, my light is now shining on all you people who have hearts that are darkened, and I am showing you how to come out of the darkness.

The heart of you people who are suffering both spiritual and physical illness can become wise, you can change the way you think, choosing to think on positive thoughts regarding the cure of your illness.

Your mind must be under control, and your heart, which controls your mind, must overrule it when it is promoting negative thoughts to your heart. Your heart must take control of your body and be joyful and calm in order that your immune system will be kept strong.

Your heart decides what you will think about, and what you will do, or what action you will take.

Your mind is filling your heart with this information that you are receiving from me, so that I am educating your heart and your heart is growing in knowledge.

Wisdom is entering your heart and the wisdom that your heart is acquiring is for your protection.

If you are suffering physical illness, you need to be like a spirited steed that is vibrant, confident and lively. You should not be like a horse that has had its spirit broken.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

By having a lively spirit your blood will be more active and lively. A lively spirit can be infused into someone, and those who visit the sick can excite the spirit of a person, they can inspire, animate, encourage, instigate and stir up, by rousing the spirit of a person.

If you are in low spirits you have a weak immune system, because your blood is less active and less lively.

You have already learned how your heart can overrule and control your mind, and now you must learn how your heart controls your spirit.

Anxious care, fear, stress and pain of heart, will cause you to have a stricken spirit.

If your spirit becomes stricken your bones will become unhealthy, and your bone marrow will not produce strong healthy blood cells for your body, thus, your immune system will be very weak allowing disease to develop.

I am JEHOVAH, the almighty God who made reference to bones and marrow, highlighting their vital importance to human health, both figuratively and symbolically to physical and spiritual health.

Of the man who is living in sufficiency and at ease, the very marrow of his bones is being kept moist, and fear of me is refreshment to your bones.

A report that is good makes your bones fat, and they will be rich, moist, full of healthy marrow to invigorate your whole body, by supplying strong healthy blood cells to your whole body, including your immune system.

If you have cancer, HIV or AIDS and you become fearful, panicky or worried, lacking confidence in being able to overcome your illness, then your bones will be unhealthy because of your stricken spirit, and your immune system will be very weak, while your organs of elimination will be inefficient.

I am JEHOVAH, the Creator of your kidneys, which are found in your deep body places, and they are among your most inaccessible organs.

When I speak about your innermost thoughts and deepest emotions, I am referring to your kidneys and your heart.

There are times when I mention the kidneys in close connection with the heart.

Your kidneys are affected by deep emotions, and prolonged emotional stress causes disease.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

You people must learn to stay calm and be free from stress.

I am JEHOVAH, the almighty God who spoke of feeding the nation of Israel with the kidney fat of wheat, and by this statement I referred to the heart of wheat.

I regard your kidneys as important organs of your body, and I showed this when I said that I will search out and test out your kidneys, even as my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, does search out your heart and innermost thoughts.

Some of you are beginning to discover more about the links between your human mind and body and the mechanisms of psychosomatic disorder.

The connection between your immune system and your brain is little understood by your medical researchers, however, sadness, depression, loss of a loved one in death, loneliness and mental stress, affect your heart and your thymus gland, which in turn affects your T-cells, reducing their activity and effectiveness in the fight against cancer, HIV and AIDS.

While the biological basis of these interconnections, remains much of a mystery to your medical researchers, it is clear to them however, that your nervous and immune systems are inextricably linked, anatomically and chemically.

According to my design, your immune system rivals your central nervous system in sensitivity, specificity and complexity, and your two systems are inextricably interconnected and are highly integrated, being able to communicate so as to co-ordinate their activities.

Your brain and immune system communicate through the common link, which is your heart.

I am JEHOVAH, the almighty God who is examining the hearts of you people of the Earth. As I have already pointed out, there are many good aspects of your heart, but there are also many bad aspects of your heart. It is your heart that I am concerned with, hence I am changing your heart.

I am extending mercy to all you people of the Earth, in order that you may live forever instead of having to groan in your future when your flesh and your organism come to an end, and you will not have to say: "How I have hated discipline and my heart has disrespected reproof and I have not listened to the voice of my instructors, and to teachers I have not inclined my ear".

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

As for those of you who remain wicked, perverseness is in your heart, and that is why, suddenly, there will come your disaster.

There are many things that are detestable to me, such as lofty eyes, a false tongue, hands that are shedding innocent blood, a heart fabricating hurtful schemes, feet that are in a hurry to run to badness, a false witness that launches forth lies, and anyone sending forth contentions among brothers.

Beware of the prostitute who is cunning at heart, and may your heart not turn aside to her ways.

The heart of the wicked person is worth little, and for want of heart the foolish people are dying.

Those who are crooked at heart are something detestable to me, and those who are twisted at heart will come to be for contempt.

Deception is in the hearts of those fabricating mischief, and the hearts of the stupid ones call out foolishness.

Even in laughter, your heart may be in pain, and grief is what rejoicing ends up in.

You people who are faithless at heart, will be satisfied with the results of your own ways, but you faithful people, with the results of your dealings.

The lips of my ministers keep scattering knowledge about, but the hearts of stupid people are not like that.

The understanding heart is one that searches for knowledge, but the mouth of stupid people is one that aspires to foolishness, and foolishness is a rejoicing to people in want of heart.

I am JEHOVAH, the God of Mercy. Before a crash the heart of a man is lofty, and everyone that is proud in heart is something detestable to me, so humble yourselves you people of the Earth, and receive my mercy.

Those of you who are crooked at heart, will not find good, and stupid people will find no delight in discernment, except that their heart should uncover itself.

The things proceeding out of your mouth come out of your heart, and these things defile you.

That which issues forth out of the mouth of a man is what defiles a man, for from inside out of the heart of men, injurious reasonings issue forth, such as fornications, thieveries, murders, adulteries, covetings,

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

acts of wickedness, deceit, loose conduct, envious eye, blasphemy, haughtiness and unreasonableness.

All these wicked things issue forth from within and defile a man.

Turn to me you wicked people of the Earth and let your heart not be envious of sinners, those continuing to practice what is bad, for despoiling is what their heart keeps meditating, but be in fear of me all day long, for in that case there will exist a future for you and your own hope will not be cut off.

You people who are hardening your heart against me will fall into calamity, but my ministers and those serving them will cry out joyfully because of the good condition of their heart, while you yourselves will make outcries because of your pain of heart, and you will howl because of sheer breakdown of spirit.

I am JEHOVAH, the One you people should listen to. I am great and very much to be praised, and my greatness is unsearchable.

I am good to all, and my mercies are over all my works. I am giving support to all those who are falling, and I am raising up all those who are bowed down.

To me the eyes of all look hopefully, and I am giving them their food in its season.

I am opening my hand and satisfying the desire of every living thing.

I am righteous in all my ways and loyal in all my works. I am near to all those calling upon me, to all those who call upon me in trueness.

The desire of those fearing me I will perform, and their cry for help I will hear and I will save them.

I am guarding all those loving me, and happy are those people who love me.

You physicians should know that you are not as wise as I am, and there is no reason for you to put on airs as though you were gods.

Compassion for the sick is what should be shown, tender care and affection, together with a humble attitude, is how you should act.

You have dispensed many harmful substances and as to how these substances affected your patients, it had not been completely established by you.

Many of your patients died because of your treatment, while you became rich in earthly treasures. You have failed to keep my commandment, to abstain from blood, and blood transfusions have

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

caused many deaths. The blood of every creature belongs to me, and you must not eat blood of any sort.

When I allowed people to eat the flesh of living creatures, I commanded that the blood of the slain creature be poured out in the dust and covered.

The blood of the creature is the life or soul of the creature, by the life in it, and it belongs to me because I am the Creator of all life.

Anyone attempting to sustain his own life by blood transfusion is disobeying me and is worthy of death.

Those who have died faithful to my commands will be resurrected to life, and will live forever in the paradise Earth.

I am JEHOVAH, the almighty God who can cure all illnesses perpetually, and for anyone to have good health, his heart must be righteous.

You people of the Earth must know that your physical health depends upon your spiritual health, and your physical health will grow in relation to the growth of your spiritual health.

You cannot live on physical food alone, but on every utterance coming forth from my mouth.

Both physical food and spiritual food are necessary for your everlasting life, and in the paradise Earth you will all receive the proper physical food and the proper spiritual food at the proper time, and this will sustain your everlasting life.

I am JEHOVAH, the almighty God who is telling you people these things. I will be with you, I will reside with you and you will be my people, and I will wipe out every tear from your eyes and death will be no more, neither will mourning nor outcry nor pain be any more. I am making things new, and my promises are faithful and true.

To anyone thirsting for everlasting life, I will give from the fountain of the water of life, free.

I am JEHOVAH, the Creator of the Heavens and the Earth, and I am bringing to ruin all those ruining the Earth.

The Heavens belong to me, but I have given the Earth to the sons of men.

On the Earth, which is your home, I have designed a great physical system called the climate, which is a great cycle of water and wind in a sea of air driven by the energy of the sun, in a cycle of life bringing rain and life to the land and the sea.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

The materials necessary to sustain life on your Earth move in great chemical cycles, according to the cycles of life, which I designed.

Carbon, hydrogen, nitrogen and oxygen make up the bulk of living matter, and move through land, air and water, and through plants, microbes, insects, animals and man.

Within the biological paths of the cycles of life on Earth, every organism has its place in the interdependent network of living things.

Everything on your Earth is connected to everything else, each playing its part in the cycles of life of your Earth's systems.

Everything on your Earth plays a part in your Earth's ecosystem, where the interconnected, biological, chemical and physical cycles of life keep your Earth life-bearing and life-sustaining.

According to the cycles of life on your Earth, which I designed, life supports life.

The more you understand about my Creation, the more you will see that my Creation brings praise to me.

It is no coincidence that the chemistry of life contains oxygen and carbon dioxide in your air, because your green plants absorb carbon dioxide and release oxygen.

According to my design, your green plants use the sun's energy, carbon dioxide and water, to produce compounds that contain, carbon, hydrogen and oxygen, while they give off oxygen at the same time.

The result of this cycle of life is carbohydrates, which fix the sun's energy in a way to make life possible.

I have designed carbon to be the base for the living systems of your Earth.

Animals and people eat green plants, burn the carbon to provide them with energy and give off carbon dioxide.

They breathe the air, which contains oxygen and give off carbon dioxide, according to their cycles of life, which I designed.

I am JEHOVAH, the Creator who has provided you people of the Earth with a wonderful home.

I have designed your Earth to suit your needs perfectly, and it is no accident of evolution that you live on your once beautiful Earth, which is to be your home, forever.

What have you done with your home, your Earth? You have polluted your air, your water, and your soil.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

You have wasted the natural resources of your Earth and you have caused a great many species of your living creatures to become extinct.

There are many people who are very sad about the way the Earth has been treated.

Many people who are sighing and groaning about the conditions prevailing on your Earth, now claim that the Earth is wounded.

I am JEHOVAH, the Creator, who has designed your Earth and caused it to be bathed in rays from the sun.

Most of these rays are beneficial bringing heat and light to you, but a small amount of these rays, called ultraviolet-B, or UV-B rays, are deadly, and if all these rays were to reach your Earth's surface, every living thing would die.

To protect you I have designed and created a protective shield known as the ozone layer, which consists of an unstable form of oxygen.

Many of you people are aware of how important oxygen is in the air that you breathe, but not many of you are aware that an unstable form of oxygen, is also important to protect you from certain rays from the sun.

This unstable form of oxygen, known as the ozone layer, has three atoms of oxygen (O_3). I have designed ozone to occur naturally in your higher space area under the sun to absorb the harmful UV-B rays, while allowing the necessary harmless light rays to pass through.

Although other gases easily break down your ozone layer, the sun's rays are constantly creating it.

I am JEHOVAH, the God of Wisdom, and I have designed and created this self-repairing protective shield for you. This self-repairing protective shield is a vital part of the cycles of life on your Earth and without it you would all die.

You people must learn to live according to your cycles of life that I have designed for you, and you must stop the destruction of your ozone protective shield.

Up high under the sun, where your ozone protective shield is necessary, you have been destroying it, and down near the surface of your Earth, where it is toxic, you have been manufacturing it.

You have been releasing large amounts of hydrocarbons into your air, mostly by burning petroleum products in your automobiles, and sunlight acts on these hydrocarbons down near the surface of your Earth to produce ozone.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

You are not designed to breathe ozone, and down near the surface of your Earth ozone is a noxious pollutant.

In contrast to unstable ozone, chlorofluorocarbons are very stable, and continually persist in the destruction of your ozone.

When chlorofluorocarbons leak out of your air conditioners, refrigerators, spray cans, solvents, and plastic foam articles, they drift upwards, and upon arrival in your ozone layer under the sun, they are bombarded by ultraviolet rays, which cause them to break up and release chlorine, which destroys your ozone protective shield.

As well as chlorine molecules destroying the fragile ozone molecules and spinning off to destroy other ozone molecules, your ozone protective shield is also being destroyed as you release bromine into your air, which binds with, and destroys ozone molecules.

As well as your ozone protective shield being punctured with holes, your Earth is dull, dirty, filled with dark clouds of dioxides of carbon and sulphur.

Your seas and all the movements of their waters are of my design, and I have bound your seas by sand, but now I find them polluted.

I see that many of your beautiful green forests have disappeared, your water is filthy and poison is spread over your land with tar on the bottom of your seas.

You have degraded much of your productive land and poisoned your rivers and seas, and as I have already pointed out, you have been spewing gases into your ozone protective shield, and causing the air that you breathe to be poisoned. You are threatening the very existence of life on your Earth.

Your Earth and the life on it are very complex and intricately interwoven, and I, JEHOVAH, your Creator, designed your Earth and the interrelated living creatures living on it for your benefit.

I am JEHOVAH, the Creator of the Earth and all the living creatures on it.

The millions of living creatures living on your Earth, are vital to your life-sustaining Earth, and your forests are vital to the existence of these millions of living creatures.

Because you have destroyed your forests, millions of your plants and animals that normally thrive under the canopy of your forests have disappeared, while the heavy rains that water your land have

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

diminished, resulting in the slow process that causes deserts to be constantly at work.

Trees are vital to generate rain clouds. The chemical and thermal dynamics of your Earth are very complex, and you have been interfering with their critical balance by cutting down too many trees.

I am intervening in your affairs before your Earth is completely ruined.

Trees must be planted to restore the balance. It is most important that you plant many trillions of trees to bring the Earth back into balance.

According to your Earth's cycles of life, which I designed and created, your seas also play a vital role in cleansing your air as they absorb vast quantities of carbon dioxide.

Phytoplankton absorb carbon dioxide and give off oxygen, and much of the oxygen added to your air comes from plankton in your seas.

The rays coming to Earth through the holes in your ozone protective shield kill phytoplankton and krill, which are at the bottom of the food chain in your seas.

In addition, mutations in the molecules that contain life's genetic code develop, affecting your crops, which are eaten to sustain life.

Without my intervention, the sun's rays will continue to damage eyes and skin, and even cause death.

I am JEHOVAH, the One giving life to all living things. Life on your Earth depends on microorganisms and without them your life would be short and very unpleasant.

You have been destroying the vital microorganisms in your soils and interfering with the balance of the cycles of life in your soils, hence your foods do not contain all the vital nutrients.

I have created many other species that are vital to your Earth and many of these you have caused to vanish.

Many of these vanished species include thousands of birds, fish and insects along with mycorrhizal fungi, symbiotic forms, that enhance absorption by the root systems of your plants. You have been interfering with your vital cycles of life.

According to my design, there are many cycles of life operating on the Earth, your home.

For example, there are many cycles of life operating in your bodies, and you should live according to these cycles of life.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

I have given you a wonderful gift of life, but many of you do not realize how wonderfully made, you are.

I am JEHOVAH, the Creator and Master Designer of mankind.

Your heart pumps your life-sustaining blood throughout your body continuously, in harmony with your cycles of life and the demands made on it by your body.

When you fall asleep according to your cycles of life your lungs continue to expand and contract, supplying you with life sustaining oxygen while removing carbon dioxide.

You awaken according to your cycle of life to eat a meal, and your food is automatically digested, nourishing your body.

All this takes place every day and night, according to your cycles of life, with little or no conscious effort on your part.

These processes are mysterious and awe inspiring to many people, and yet many of you take them for granted, not realizing that they are part of my gift of life to you.

My gift of life begins with the process of conception and birth, which is part of the cycles of life that you are subject to.

In your eyes it is unusual, because, although your body normally rejects foreign tissue, the womb makes an exception for a fertilized egg.

I have designed you women to be different to men in order that you may give birth.

Instead of rejecting your embryo as foreign tissue your womb nourishes and protects it until it emerges as your baby.

Without your body's ability to act according to your cycles of life, whereby your womb makes this extraordinary exception to the rule of rejecting foreign tissue, your giving birth would be impossible.

Even inside your womb, your fetus acts according to its cycles of life, which I designed.

There is also a life or death matter, that is resolved long before your baby is born, whereby your fetus begins to suck its thumb at about four months old, exercising the muscles that will enable it to feed at your breast after birth.

Your baby would not normally survive after birth, if it could not feed at your breast.

While your fetus is in your womb, there is a hole in the wall of its heart, however, according to its cycles of life, which I designed, this hole automatically closes at birth.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

In addition, according to its cycles of life, a large blood vessel that bypasses its lungs while it is in your womb, automatically constricts at birth, enabling blood to reach its lungs, in order for it to be oxygenated as it takes its first breath.

Your cycles of life continue as you grow from birth, and your wonderfully designed systems, which I designed, both for males and females, such as your respiratory, circulatory, nervous, and endocrine systems, perform and co-ordinate their functions, with an efficiency that is staggering to your human mind.

You are born on the Earth and you are subject to its cycles of life of which there are many.

You have noticed that there are four seasons and you are designed to live according to these four seasons.

A season is a period of time when a specific type of agricultural work is normal or a certain kind of weather prevails. It is a suitable or appointed time for something.

Your Earth produces a cycle of weather seasons, and as markers of the passing of time, the heavenly bodies, such as the sun, moon and stars, serve as indicators of your seasons.

When permitted by you people, the earthly creatures of my Creation live according to their cycles of life, which I designed for them.

You people however, are constantly out of harmony with your cycles of life, and because of this you are continually falling victim to toxins and nutritional deficiencies, which result in sickness and disease.

Most of you people do not realize, that there are cycles of life occurring in your bodies at all times.

For example, your human body makes a new bloodstream about every one-hundred-and-twenty-days from the food that you eat, the liquid you take in, and the air that you breathe, and from your bloodstream, your body cells are nourished.

Every eleven months your body has a new set of body cells, and every seven years your human body has a new set of bones and hard tissue. When you are living in the paradise Earth under my Kingdom Government, there will be nothing to wear out because of age, because your body will be continually renewing itself, even forever.

At that time, you will be living in accordance with your cycles of life, eating the proper food at the proper time, both physical and spiritual food.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

I have provided you with the sun to dominate your day, and the moon to dominate your night.

In your seas, jellyfish rise from the depths to greet the sun in the morning and eat the nutrients during the day, but they sink to the bottom as the sun sets.

They act in accordance with their cycles of life, which I designed, and they eat the proper food at the proper time.

Most creatures of my Creation either eat or rest, according to the light or darkness.

For example, sea urchins start to graze when darkness falls, because photosensitive cells in their bodies rouse them.

They eat the proper food at the proper time according to their cycles of life, which I designed for them.

As the sun comes into view a new population of fish swarm to eat, following their cycles of life, which I designed for them. They eat the proper food at the proper time.

Your Earth's cycle of night and day continues. When it is night the heat of the day rises, and the cool night refreshes your forests and many of your animals.

Your day creatures retire and your nocturnal creatures move off to find food.

These creatures all act according to their instinctive wisdom, which I designed, and eat the proper food at the proper time, according to their cycles of life.

There are myriads of creatures of my Creation that eat specific things at specific times, each being designed and created by me, for a specific purpose. They eat the proper food at the proper time.

There are many examples that I could mention, but I know that you people are beginning to understand. There are also many unseen influences that govern my Creation, and some of these influences cause an orderly balance, which you can observe.

For example, temperature is the controlling influence regarding the gender of baby reptiles while incubating in their eggs. Crocodile eggs that hatch at 32°C, produce males, and at 31°C, or 33°C, produce females.

Temperature can alter the metabolism of animals and humans, and this altered metabolism requires differing needs in relation to food, such as winter and summer food.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

I am JEHOVAH, the Creator of the human body, and I have designed the human body so that a certain balance exists between the various nutrients in it, as in the case of the B vitamins.

The absorption, utilization, or retention of one nutrient, often depends on the presence of another, and it is for this reason, that I have designed more than one vitamin and mineral in any of your proper foods.

No vitamin or mineral acts by itself, but according to the cycles of life in your body, it needs to interact with other vitamins and minerals before it can be of any nutritional value.

When I created Adam and Eve I designed them to eat food that was perfectly balanced with proteins, carbohydrates, fats, amino acids, enzymes, vitamins and minerals, to ensure that their cycles of life remained perfect, protecting them from disease.

Now, as my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, ushers in my Kingdom Government and the new system of things, you people who are to continue living forever will eat the proper food at the proper time, ensuring that your blood will be perfectly balanced with life sustaining nutrients.

I am JEHOVAH, the Creator of all life, and I am the One who gives food to all creatures.

You people must know that your requirements for protein and fat are much lower than generally accepted. Provided a reasonable variety of organically grown raw fruit, vegetables and green vegetation, containing chlorophyll and enzymes is eaten, you will be supplied with an adequate quantity of necessary nutrients, which will allow your cycles of life to operate normally.

I have made everything beautiful to your eyes, and your food a delight to your smell and taste. Raw fruit, vegetables and green vegetation, make up the ideal food for you people who will be living in paradise conditions. With no cooking or dirty pots to clean, or plastic waste products, it is an ideal way to live when living forever.

Fruit and water can ideally sustain your health, and if you look at your anatomical, biological and physiological features, you will see that fruit is your most natural, suitable food.

According to my design, you have a natural liking for sweet foods, and your jaw structure and teeth arrangement, together with your

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

salivary secretion, length of digestive tract, and size of your pancreas, is evidence that you were designed mainly for a fruit diet.

You are practically identical with other primates that I created, which live mainly on fruit.

Apart from you people, there are other primates, as well as guinea pigs and fruit eating bats, that are not capable of making vitamin C in their body, whereas other creatures of my Creation can.

According to my design, your most adequate source of vitamin C, is fresh, organically grown raw fruit.

Thus, it is important that your diet is based mainly on organically grown, fresh, raw fruit and vegetables, that have not been genetically modified.

All you people, who have eaten processed sugar, white flour, or canned food, have some deficiency, which means disease, the extent of your disease, being dependent on the percentage of such deficient food in your diet.

When you eat fruit, it has a favourable alkaline-forming effect in your bloodstream, but when you eat baked bread, or any other flour product as well, it causes you to have an acidic bloodstream.

Baked bread is not a suitable food for you, as it has an acid-forming effect in your bloodstream, which is disease.

I am JEHOVAH, the Creator, and when I created Adam, I did not provide him with a recipe book or cooking utensils, nor did I tell him to cook his food.

Adam had not seen another creature of my Creation lighting fires and cooking food. Raw fresh, organically grown fruit was the main part of his diet, supported by raw vegetables and green vegetation.

I proceeded to form Adam from the dust of the ground and to blow into his nostrils the breath of life, and he came to be a living soul.

Further, I planted a garden in Eden towards the East, and there I put Adam, and in this garden, I made to grow out of the ground every tree desirable to his sight and good for food, and also the tree of life in the middle of the garden, and the tree of the knowledge of good and bad.

There was a river issuing out of Eden, that watered the garden, and I proceeded to take Adam and settle him in the garden of Eden, to cultivate it and to take care of it.

In addition, I laid this command upon him: "From every tree of the garden you may eat to satisfaction. But as for the tree of the

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

knowledge of good and bad you must not eat from it, for in the day you eat from it you will positively die".

I am JEHOVAH, the Creator, and I am the One who knows exactly what food you people should eat.

I created Adam to eat food that would provide him with an alkaline bloodstream and sustain his healthy life forever, as long as he remained obedient in all things and had access to the tree of life.

By eating the proper food at the proper time and remaining obedient, Adam's body cells would keep on regenerating or renewing themselves forever, according to their cycles of life, which I designed.

I did not provide any processing plants for Adam to denature the food that I had provided for him, and I did not provide an abattoir, in which Adam could slaughter animals to eat.

I did not provide instructions or any mill to grind grains, in order that they may be cooked and eaten.

It was most important that Adam's bloodstream remain in an alkaline condition.

Cooked food, processed food, and cooked animal flesh, if eaten, would have caused Adam to have an acidic bloodstream, which means disease.

Before Adam and Eve sinned, it was important that they did not eat anything that would cause them to have an acidic bloodstream.

Knowing Adam's needs, I provided organically grown, sweet, juicy, nourishing, raw fruit, vegetables and green vegetation, containing enzymes and chlorophyll in their natural state, to satisfy his hunger and sustain his healthy life by maintaining him with the important alkaline bloodstream.

With all the beautiful trees bearing such delicious fruits in such a paradise as the garden of Eden, Adam did not desire to go outside the garden to the uncultivated area of the Earth to eat unnatural food.

Put yourself in Adam's place, do you think that you would get an urge to go out from the paradise area that I had made for you, to find some animal, slaughter it and eat it?

Do you think that you would get an idea, to go out looking for a cow with a calf, and upon finding them, capture the cow and proceed to drink milk from the cow? Adam had never seen another adult creature drink milk.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

How would you possibly get an idea to go out looking for grains to gather and grind between two stones, so that you may in some way be able to digest them? Adam had not seen another animal grind grain.

Can you imagine yourself being dissatisfied with the wonderful array of fresh fruits, vegetables and green vegetation full of vital chlorophyll and enzymes in the paradise garden?

Again, as I mentioned earlier, Adam had not seen another creature cook any food.

It is not reasonable for you people to believe that he would set about to denature his food, destroying the vital enzymes and nutrients by cooking it.

Do you think that you would consider that I, JEHOVAH, your Creator, had made a mistake in relation to your food requirements, or do you think that you would believe that I knew exactly, the food best suited to your needs?

Many misled critics of the vegetarian diet, claim that vegetarians cannot survive without vitamin B₁₂, which they claim can only be obtained from animal products.

Vegetarians who destroy their food by cooking suffer from nutrient deficiencies, but I did not overlook any nutrient requirements when I told Adam he could eat organically grown raw fruit, vegetables and green vegetation.

After I created Adam and Eve, I gave them as food, all vegetation bearing seed, which is on the surface of the whole Earth, and every tree on which there is the fruit of a tree, bearing seed.

I further told Adam that he could eat from every tree of the garden to his satisfaction, but I added a prohibition on one tree, the tree of the "knowledge of good and bad".

As I have already mentioned, bread made from flour is not suitable for you people to eat, because it has an acid-forming effect in your bloodstream, which means disease.

As to what people ate after I put Adam and Eve out of the garden of Eden, it was not important because they were all dying.

Mankind has definitely experienced the results of eating unhealthful food, but now you people will experience the results of eating healthful food.

I am JEHOVAH, the One teaching you how to live forever. You should not eat any baked bread at all.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

However, through my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, I must continue to expose the works of Satan the Devil.

Satan the Devil has influenced his food manufacturers to make bread from white flour, and he has influenced you to eat bread made from white flour.

Many of you people eat bread made from white flour and you believe it is nourishing and healthful.

White flour is an abomination in my sight, it is produced from chemically treated wheat that has had the bran and germ removed.

This process removes large amounts of protein, vitamins and minerals, while the remaining substance is mainly starch, lacking in nutrients and harmful to health.

Chemicals are used for controlling fungi and for bleaching, which further denatures the remaining substance and makes it more unnatural to your body.

The supposedly safe and non-toxic flour bleaching agent chlorine dioxide, harms several amino acids, oxidizes essential fatty acids and destroys any remaining vitamin E.

Problems lie in the number of additives used, and their cumulative amounts, together with the reactions of one chemical with another.

Although the quantity of a particular chemical in any one food can be kept below a certain level of toxicity, a level falsely presumed to be safe, the cumulative intake cannot be controlled.

However, the food processors and the relevant government officials under Satan the Devil's influence, keep telling you people that there is no evidence of any danger, and there is nothing to worry about.

More chemicals are used to condition the dough in preparation for baking the bread. There are chemical improvers, extenders and emulsifiers used, and by using these emulsifiers some foods are not put into the bread, but instead many chemicals may be added as a substitute.

This is done during the processing of the flour, to make the bread look smoother in texture, as this is more attractive to your eye. Another reason for this, is to help the bread retain its freshness longer.

The propaganda from the food industries under Satan the Devil's control, completely misleads you into believing that white bread is nutritious.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

Just prior to this book being commenced now in the 1960s, according to Satan the Devil's calendar, many magazines as well as public literature extolled the great success of enriched white flour.

It was stated that vitamin enriched bread was equally nutritious as whole wheat bread, but the people were not made aware of the fact that most of the pantothenic acid, folic acid, biotin, choline, inositol, vitamins B₅, B₆, and all of the vitamin E were removed during the milling process.

There are considerable nutritional losses from whole wheat when it is denatured into white flour, in your so-called modern industrialized countries.

The approximate varying percentage losses of nutrients are: calcium 60, potassium 75, iron 75, magnesium 80, linoleic acid 50, vitamin B₁ 90, vitamin B₂ 65, vitamin B₃ 80, vitamin B₅ 70, vitamin B₆ 60, B₉ or folic acid 80, zinc 50, vitamin E 100, manganese 85, and copper 75, as well as varying amounts of choline, inositol, PABA, biotin, cobalt and other trace minerals.

There are other harmful substances that you people eat, and the same nutrients that are lost from bread are also discarded during the production of these substances, such as packaged cereals, macaroni, spaghetti, noodles, crackers, biscuits, pastries, cakes and cake mixes and many other substances that you call foods.

The cost of wheat was only a few cents a pound in the United States of America, and after it was denatured by robbing it of its nutrients, it was puffed, rolled, crinkled or popped into a breakfast cereal and then sold for a dollar.

The processed food manufacturers under Satan the Devil's influence, then waged an ongoing advertising campaign to convince the people, that these cereals fostered athletic champions and should be eaten to promote good health.

This should not surprise you because you now realize that Satan the Devil has been misleading the entire inhabited Earth.

Satan the Devil's misleading influence led to the colouring of the bread with brown dye, known as 'caramel colouring', causing the white bread to appear to be made of whole grain.

This is very misleading. It was then labelled 'wheat' bread implying that it was made of 100% whole wheat.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

When the whole grained flour was refined, unbalanced and denatured in the milling process, many nutrients were removed with permission from Satan the Devil's visible puppets, his governments.

To metabolize any carbohydrate food, it needs to contain vitamins, B₁, B₂, B₃, B₅ and B₆ as well as the minerals, magnesium and phosphorus.

When the whole grained flour is unbalanced and denatured to white flour, the magnesium and phosphorus are removed along with vitamins B₅ and B₆ and they are not replaced.

At this point I draw your attention to the lack of vitamin B₆, which is very important to the T-cell metabolism of your immune system.

When this unbalanced, denatured abomination, white flour, is taken into your body, it causes great problems, unbalancing many cycles of life operating in your body.

To metabolize this unbalanced, denatured, abomination, your body must take these missing nutrients, from your glands, organs and other parts of your body causing harm to you.

Vitamin B₅ is taken from your brain and nerves. Vitamin B₆ is taken from your white blood cells, especially from the T-cells of your immune system, causing them to be very weak, and unable to fight cancer and other problems.

Magnesium is taken from your heart muscle, rendering it liable to spasm, and after a while even arrest.

Most of you people suffering with heart problems, are deficient in magnesium and vitamin B₆, among other things.

Vitamin B₆ is also necessary to keep the amino acid homocysteine from building up in your bloodstream, and causing you to suffer with hardening of your arteries, which leads to what you call a heart attack or stroke.

Phosphorus is taken from your bones, which are very important to your health, as your white blood cells are produced from your bone marrow, and your immune system relies on strong healthy blood cells being produced from your bone marrow.

You can now understand why I regard this unbalanced, denatured substance called white flour as an abomination.

You can now also understand why so many people are sick, why so many people get cancer, AIDS, heart problems or other serious

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

illnesses, and why cancer, AIDS and other serious illnesses are not being cured?

Look at Satan the Devil's hospitals, have you seen white bread, cakes and biscuits, served to the sick?

Any bread, white, whole-meal or whole-grain, is acid-forming in your body, which means disease.

A salad sandwich, believed by most of you people to be healthful, is acid-forming in your body, which means disease.

Flour products, eaten at the same time as fruit and vegetables are acid-forming in your body, even the flour products of legumes are harmful to your body, causing excessive fermentation and putrefaction.

Flour from the so-called health-promoting soybean is also harmful to your body.

Processed starch substances taken in large quantities are associated with stomach cancer.

The incidence of stomach cancer is great among those of you who consume high levels of bread, noodles, cereals and beans.

I am JEHOVAH, the One causing food to grow for my creatures. If you people wish to eat grains, then soak them overnight in warm water that is not over fifty degrees centigrade.

When they are soft enough they can be well chewed, and mixed thoroughly with saliva to start their digestion. They are not recommended to become a major part of your diet.

I am JEHOVAH, the One giving you people the proper food at the proper time.

You people should not eat dried legumes, because they are acid-forming in your body, due to them having a very low water content, and a high percentage of concentrated protein and carbohydrate.

When eaten raw and fresh they are suitable additions to salads, because their protein and carbohydrate content is then associated with their water content.

When legumes are raw and fresh their water content ranges up to eighty five percent, and the protein and carbohydrate content is more like that found in fresh fruits and vegetables.

However, as a food, grains and legumes are not suitable for human consumption, but are well suited to cattle.

I am JEHOVAH, the One who gives food to all creatures. Sucrose or sugar, no matter what type of processed sugar, requires the same

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

vitamins and minerals as white flour does in order to be metabolized. It causes similar problems in your body as white flour does. White sugar does not retain one milligram of vitamins or minerals.

The food and drink markets of many of your nations, are flooded with synthetic or nearly synthetic foods, which contain little or no nutrients.

Your soft drinks, imitation fruit-ades, imitation fruit juices, gelatin desserts and many other so-called foods, are little more than sweetened chemicals.

Many of these substances, which are being supplied to you people, contain harmful artificial sweeteners, such as aspartame, which is involved with the development of brain tumours.

White sugar does not contain one nutrient capable of supporting life, but it does cause a vitamin and mineral imbalance in your body.

If you eat processed sugar your immune system will be weakened, because your T-cells will be deprived of the essential nutrients for proper T-cell metabolism.

Processed sugar and white flour, when eaten, will cause your thyroid gland to dysfunction and become under-active.

Thyroxin, your thyroid hormone, will become deficient, and your T-cells need thyroxin to be able to burn glucose for energy.

When there is a lack of thyroxin your T-cells will lack energy and their ability to kill cancer cells will be diminished, while AIDS conditions will become worse.

To keep your thyroid gland at peak efficiency you must supply it daily with the necessary vitamins and minerals.

To be able to manufacture thyroxin, your thyroid gland needs an adequate supply of vitamins A, B₆, B₁₂, C and E, plus the minerals, iodine, manganese, zinc and copper.

If any of these nutrients are missing, your thyroid gland, will not produce the hormone thyroxin, and the T-cells of your immune system will be weakened.

I am JEHOVAH, the One teaching you to benefit yourself. You must not eat processed sugar or any products made from flour at all.

If processed sugar of any kind whatsoever, or any flour product in any form or manner, is eaten during the same meal with fruits, the sugars and starches will ferment in your digestive tract, and sooner or later a chemical reaction called acidosis will occur.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

Satan the Devil's hospital authorities will soon have to cease serving flour products and products containing processed sugar to their patients, because I will be removing Satan the Devil from his position of power.

My only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, will be locking him in the abyss and away from mankind for one thousand years.

Baked products made from flour and processed sugars are not natural foods for you people.

I am JEHOVAH, the Creator who created man to have a desire for sweet tasting foods, and the fulfilment of this desire can be found in naturally growing fresh raw fruit.

The sweetness in fruit comes from fructose and glucose, both of which are natural substances according to my design.

By examining the actions of fructose and glucose you will be able to see a little of my wisdom in providing fruit for you to eat.

Processed sugar known as sucrose contains both fructose and glucose, but for your body cells to be able to use sucrose to produce energy the presence of the hormone insulin is required.

In contrast, your body cells can make use of fructose from fruit without insulin, thus relieving the workload of the insulin producing cells of your pancreas.

Sucrose or processed sugar is not a natural substance and is harmful. In your so-called modern diet your desire for sweetness is satisfied mainly by sucrose instead of fruit, and this means that your blood sugar mainly consists of glucose obtained from sucrose, and from sugars converted from other foods by your liver.

Eating sucrose puts a considerable strain on your digestive system.

Sucrose is made up of both fructose and glucose, and the sugars in fruit are fructose and glucose, but there is a great difference, which renders sucrose harmful to your body, and fruit very suitable to your body.

When you people manufacture sucrose, the two simple sugars fructose and glucose are chemically bonded and your body normally cannot use them.

When taken into your body your digestive system has to separate them, which means that your body has to especially manufacture the digestive enzyme sucrase to carry out this task.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

When sucrose has accomplished the task of separation, a rapid entry of sugar surges into your bloodstream, causing an abnormal rise in your blood sugar level, triggering the release of insulin from your pancreas.

This can cause fluctuations, producing hypoglycaemia and an increase in your blood triglycerides.

Sucrose causes you to have an unbalanced pancreas, but in contrast to this, when fructose and glucose from fruit enter your bloodstream there are no ill effects at all and your body is nourished.

Now you can see a small example of my wisdom in the way your body uses these sugars.

In fruit, the two sugars are already separate, and no enzymes are necessary for separation.

The glucose enters your bloodstream at a steady rate, followed by the fructose, which is released at a slower rate, ensuring that your blood sugar level remains steady, thus avoiding any unnecessary work by your pancreas.

You should now be able to see the advantages of eating natural, organically grown raw fruits, supplying the necessary sugars in their natural form.

The nutritional needs of your body are simple, and are best satisfied on a diet of organically grown, fresh, raw fruit, vegetables and green vegetation containing chlorophyll and enzymes, with perhaps some herbs and berries as desired.

I am JEHOVAH, the One showing you how to live forever on your Earth.

Calcium, magnesium, sodium and potassium cannot be absorbed unless they are mixed with hydrochloric acid in your stomach.

The caffeine from coffee, tea, chocolate and cola drinks, prevents these essential minerals from coming together with the hydrochloric acid in your stomach, and because of this you cannot absorb them.

This interferes with the cycles of life in your body and weakens your whole body, including your immune system.

Those of you who take in large amounts of caffeine by drinking coffee, tea, chocolate and cola, should also be aware that you create an inositol shortage in your body.

Caffeine is a powerful drug and many of you are not only enjoying your daily coffees or colas, you are addicted to them.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

Those of you who are led by my active force, my holy spirit, will carry out no fleshly desire at all.

Caffeine acts directly upon your central nervous system, it brings about an almost immediate sense of clearer thought and lessens fatigue.

It also stimulates the release of stored sugar from your liver, which accounts for the "lift" coffee, tea, cola and chocolate give.

However, these benefits are far outweighed by the side effects in your body.

Hospital authorities must stop serving cooked food, tea or coffee with meals, and must not allow bottled drinks containing caffeine to be served.

Bottled or canned drinks containing caffeine, processed sugar and artificial sweeteners must not be manufactured.

You people have not been preparing your children for life, and they do not know how to maintain good health.

You have been teaching them to strive for wealth, but sadly, not how to attain good health.

Your children have been able to purchase all sorts of unnatural food both at school and elsewhere, and without my intervention they would all fall victims to disease and early death.

You parents must educate your children in this regard, and be more attentive to what they are eating.

You people have been very subtly led along to where you are today, and you have fallen victim to being ignorant of many important things.

What better way for Satan the Devil to cause misery, heartache and despair, than by misleading you into eating things that are harmful and finally death dealing.

As well as being misled about the harmful things that you are eating, you people are also addicted to them, you desire them.

You mothers must start introducing raw fruits and soft vegetables to your children when they are being weaned.

By doing this your children will not grow up desiring the death dealing foods that you people are eating today.

Because of Satan the Devil's influence, the things that are harmful to you are well promoted, and because you have been misled you have ultimately favoured these things and felt that you could not do without them.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

Satan the Devil wants you people to suffer, and he has caused most of you people to eat harmful processed foods, which are deficient in the essential vitamins, minerals and trace elements.

I am JEHOVAH, your Creator, and I tell you that processed foods are very damaging to your health, and anyone trying to overcome serious illness such as cancer or AIDS, should not eat processed foods.

The canning of green vegetables destroys more than 50% of vitamins B₅ and B₆, and when peas and beans are canned they lose 75% of vitamins B₅ and B₆.

I pause here for a moment so you can reflect on the importance of vitamin B₆, because it is most essential to the T-cells of your immune system.

For your immune system to be able to fight against cancer, AIDS or other serious illnesses, your T-cells need to be nourished or fed every day with an adequate supply of vitamins B₆, B₉, B₁₂, C, as well as choline and zinc. B₉ is also known as folic acid.

The absence of one of these nutrients means that certain chemical reactions do not take place and your T-cells become tired, their numbers decrease and their life is shorter. For proper T-cell metabolism these six nutrients are necessary, however, they must be supported by the full spectrum of vitamins and minerals in the natural foods.

Also, when carrots are canned they lose 70% of their calcium, and spinach loses 80% of its iron, while tomatoes when canned lose 80% of their zinc.

I am JEHOVAH, and I tell you people that if you eat processed foods your nutrient intake will be deficient, your metabolism will be unbalanced, your T-cell metabolism will be unbalanced and your immune system will not protect you from serious illness, cancer or AIDS.

Processed so-called foods are very harmful to you when you eat them. You should not eat processed, so-called foods.

I am JEHOVAH, the Creator of your foods, and I tell you that the freezing of meat and vegetables destroys about 50% of the B vitamins.

Also, commercially sold frozen vegetables are very harmful to good health because they are treated with the chelating chemical EDTA.

This chelating chemical EDTA removes 80% of the minerals contained in the food, and if this mineral content is not removed from frozen vegetables they look very dull and drab after cooking.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

Satan the Devil likes to see you people suffering, and there are millions of you people eating these harmful foods, believing they are nutritious and healthful, and suffering the consequences.

I am JEHOVAH, the One who has designed you to eat perfect, organically grown, raw plant food.

Consider now the food that Satan the Devil has been causing you to eat. It is grown with harmful chemical fertilizers and may have been subjected to many other harmful processes and poisons.

It is grown in nutrient deficient soil, which means it is already nutrient deficient.

Much of it is harvested before it is ripe, meaning it is deficient in nutrients.

You receive it after it has been transported and stored, and many more essential nutrients have been lost due to transportation and storage.

You bring it home, put it in the fridge and more is lost depending on the time in the fridge.

Then you decide to cook the food that you have purchased to nourish your family, and more is lost in the cooking process.

The boiling of fresh vegetables destroys 25% of vitamin C, and 50% of vitamin B₂, while up to 70% of vitamin B₁ is lost and the vital enzymes are destroyed.

In summary, you have purchased nutrient deficient food that has been subjected to poisonous chemicals. You have stored it in the fridge and more nutrients are lost, then you cook this food that is deficient in nutrients, and after it is cooked it is even more deficient in nutrients with no vital enzymes.

Why are so many people sick? Firstly, because their food is cooked, and secondly because the food available today is not as nourishing as it used to be.

Although it is not obvious to many people, the optimum method of sustaining relatively good health is to eat the natural organically grown food, raw.

Most of you have not been able to do this under this system of things, because you have been drawn away from the natural way of living by Satan the Devil, who has led you to believe that his food manufacturers and his political puppets, his government officials, know what is best for you.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

This has been programmed into you from childhood, like software is programmed into a computer.

You have been programmed to forget your natural instincts in relation to many things.

The majority of you people are ignorant regarding the functioning and maintenance of your bodies.

Satan the Devil's medical scientists are often publicly claiming to have found more answers to the health problems than ever before, and are telling you that they have found a new wonder drug to combat certain so-called diseases, yet your hospitals are always full, and there are waiting lists for the sick to be admitted for treatment.

Satan the Devil's authorities are constantly building bigger hospitals and better hospitals, and yet there is always a bed shortage.

You people are developing more and more illnesses. You are not fit and healthy, but are becoming sicker.

Cancer was once thought to be an old person's disease, as was heart disease, but today they are responsible for over 50% of all deaths.

If you study the creatures living on Earth, you can see that you people are completely out of step with the rest of the creatures of my Creation.

You are the only creatures that have endured physical misery for long periods of time.

The other creatures, the birds, fish and animals, live a much more balanced life in the currently unbalanced environment.

They do this in spite of the fact that you people continually destroy the natural environment.

The animals eat raw, uncooked, natural food, and normally appear sleek and healthy.

This does not apply to farm animals that are fed from feed grown on depleted poisoned soils, or to other domesticated animals fed on processed foods.

You people believe that you can provide processed foods for animals that can substitute for their natural food.

Many of the 'pet-dog-attacks' on humans, are triggered by faulty diets made up of processed pet foods, that unbalance the dog's metabolism.

Satan the Devil has programmed you people to eat the wrong food at the wrong time.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

This started when you were children and you ate what your parents provided for you, and your parents ate what their parents provided for them.

You grew to adulthood eating from habit, the foods that you had become accustomed to.

Your past eating habits together with your changing tastes, mixed with misleading food advertising, led many of you to the programmed condition where you ate harmful food and believed it was good for you.

Most people still eat harmful food and believe it is good for them.

Contrary to what the majority of you people believe, you are not natural meat eaters.

By comparative anatomy you will learn that you resemble the frugivorous animals in everything, the carnivorous in nothing. You resemble no carnivorous animal.

Herbivorous animals have a cellulated colon. The orangutan is the most anthropomorphous of the ape tribe, all of whom are strictly frugivorous.

Your so-called orthodox living today is not natural, but unnatural. You have deteriorated to this lifestyle, by being led along by Satan the Devil.

I am JEHOVAH, the Most High over all the Earth, and I have allowed you to degenerate to this low condition under Satan the Devil's influence, to show you among other things, that you are not capable of living correctly, without following my advice, which is at all times for your benefit. All of you must learn to love what is good and hate what is bad.

How many of you parents can relate to the scenario, where your teenagers have told you to 'butt out'? Your teenagers demanding to do their 'own thing', is much like you adults today demanding to do your 'own thing' electing your own form of government, rather than looking to my Kingdom Government.

In many countries today, you elect your choice of Satan the Devil's political parties to rule you.

You continually hope that one of your elected governments will make life better, but things just get worse as you continue to learn the hard way.

You have been learning obedience from the things that you have been suffering.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

It does not matter which political party, liberal, labor, national, democrats, republicans or other, they all belong to Satan the Devil, who has been misleading the whole world.

You people want to have your own way in everything. You move about in public trying to show by your body language that you have things well under control, but in private you are not so sure when you are sick. Then you turn to Satan the Devil's medical system, which is a very poor substitute for healthy, everlasting life under my Kingdom Government.

No people ever lived so entirely wrong in so many different ways as do the majority of you so-called civilized people today.

You have descended to a very low condition and are in desperate need of being rescued back to my security and provision for everlasting life in the paradise Earth.

The proper food at the proper time is what you need. This food consists of organically grown, fresh, uncooked, fruit, vegetables and green vegetation, containing chlorophyll and enzymes, with perhaps some herbs and berries, combined with pure spiritual food.

The processed, denatured, adulterated, death-dealing spiritual food from the churches, mosques, temples and synagogues of Satan the Devil's religious system, namely, Babylon the Great, his world empire of false religion, must not be taken in.

Satan the Devil wants you to eat unnatural foods, such as animal, dairy, refined, processed, denatured and cooked acid-forming foods, which will continue causing disease in you.

These foods are very unnatural to your body as they contain large amounts of fat, protein, cholesterol, toxic wastes in the form of drugs, hormones, chemicals, pollutants, insecticides and other harmful substances.

Meat and dairy products are totally devoid of fibre and many other essential nutrients. They cause a residue of toxic, metabolic wastes, which apart from allowing microbes to flourish, cause degeneration of your body cells leading to conditions such as arthritis, diabetes, so-called heart and kidney disease, rheumatism and even cancer.

You people do not eliminate these poisonous wastes efficiently and subsequently you become victims of disease.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

I am JEHOVAH, the One teaching you people to benefit yourselves. You can avoid disease and remain healthy by eating the proper food at the proper time.

Microbes, to which you healthy people may be exposed will not produce disease, not only because your bodies will resist invasion by microorganisms and can exterminate them as quickly as they enter, but also because your healthy body will not accumulate toxic, metabolic waste matter, which is the basic cause of disease in the human body.

To maintain a high state of health for children as well as adults, a diet of uncooked, fresh, organically grown fruit, vegetables and green vegetation must be adopted.

I am JEHOVAH, the One providing fruit for you to eat. Organically grown fruit looks natural and is pleasing to your eye.

It is delicious to eat and the skins and other leftovers help to replenish your soil.

Organically grown fruit is easy to prepare, and when eaten, provides complete nourishment for you, it is easily digested and completely satisfies your appetite when enough is eaten.

Organically grown fruit will provide you with adequate protein and fats, while providing you with maximum energy and adequate accompanying amounts of pure water.

The eating of organically grown fruit causes you to have a natural alkaline internal state with a natural intestinal flora in your bowel.

Eating organically grown raw fruit will cause you to have a healthy bowel and a healthy bloodstream.

Organically grown raw fruit contains an abundance of nutrients as well as the important amino acids essential for the growth of your bodies.

The strongest animals of my Creation such as the ox, elephant and horse can maintain their size and strength on a diet of nothing more than grass.

The gorilla whose digestive system and physiological characteristics are similar to yours, can maintain its enormous strength and size by eating bananas, mangoes, oranges and green vegetation. Raw fruit is part of your natural diet.

Cooking destroys the digestive enzymes in your natural foods. Cooking has made it easier for you to eat unnatural foods that could not or would not normally be eaten.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

The cooking process puts a strain on your pancreas and an even bigger strain when you eat unnatural food that is cooked.

Cooking your food also renders the minerals in your food less assimilable, while many of the minerals are tossed out with the water that is used in the cooking process.

There is a definite association between cooking your food, processing your food, and the incidence of all so-called diseases, including cancer.

Raw food is your natural food. The things you know, which are not, cause your problems in life; you have been relying on false knowledge.

Sickness, hospitals, death, cemeteries and tax are not normal, but you have been misled into believing that they are, believing that everything that is abnormal, is normal.

All these things are temporary sufferings while you learn the difference between good and bad, and learn obedience from the things you suffer.

Human death is not normal but abnormal, resulting from sin.

That you believe so many abnormal things to be normal is not surprising, because Satan the Devil has been misleading the entire inhabited Earth.

After the Flood in Noah's day and with my permission, the people began eating animal flesh, and introducing abnormal amounts of toxic, metabolic waste products into their bodies.

They did not return to eating the natural diet that I had originally designed for them, when the trees and plants started growing again.

The process of living causes toxic, metabolic waste products to be continually formed in your body and eliminated by your organs of elimination.

When you slaughter an animal, the toxic, metabolic waste products that have not been eliminated, remain in its tissues, and those of you who eat cooked animal flesh eat these toxic, metabolic waste products.

I am JEHOVAH, the One teaching you to benefit yourself. Cooked meat is not suitable as food for you, because it has an acid-forming effect in your body, which is disease.

Cooked meat is not necessary for strength, many of your athletic champions have been vegetarians.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

According to my design, the strongest animals on Earth do not eat meat.

Elephants can pull out trees by their roots and haul heavy loads. Horses, mules and oxen can pull heavy loads, while the camel can carry heavy loads for long distances over desolate areas of wilderness; these powerful animals do not eat meat.

Eating cooked meat causes disease in your body, and animal fats when eaten raise the cholesterol level of your blood.

Cholesterol is an important causative factor in the incidence of arteriosclerosis and coronary heart problems.

Eating cooked meat can cause you to produce gallstones, accelerate your heart's action and elevate your blood pressure.

The eating of cooked animal flesh causes toxic, metabolic waste products to build up in your body.

By the very process of living, toxic, metabolic waste products such as urea, uric acid and leukomain, are continually being formed in your body, and removed by your organs of elimination.

When an animal is slaughtered, toxic, metabolic waste products that are not eliminated, remain in its tissues, and when you eat the cooked flesh of any animal, you eat these toxic, metabolic waste products.

The amount of toxic, metabolic waste products in a dead animal is much greater than when the animal was alive, or even at the time of slaughtering.

During an animal's life, its bloodstream cleanses its tissues by collecting toxic, metabolic waste products and carrying them to its liver for distribution to its organs of elimination.

When its heart stops beating this cleansing process stops and the poisons, which are continually forming, accumulate rapidly until its vital body fluids are so saturated that every surviving body cell dies.

If you eat cooked animal flesh it is not possible for your body to eliminate these poisons as your liver can only destroy about half of the uric acid circulating in your blood.

According to my design, the liver of carnivorous animals, is able to destroy up to fifteen times as much uric acid as your liver can, a fact, which clearly shows that you are not designed to eat flesh foods. The surplus uric acid contained in meat acts as a poison, and gets stored up

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

in the tissues of you people who eat meat, causing many health problems.

Therefore a non-flesh diet is necessary for you people and especially for those of you who suffer from high blood pressure, hardening of the arteries, so-called kidney disease and so-called diseases caused by excess uric acid. There is only ONE disease with four-hundred symptoms.

Due to your long intestines, cooked animal flesh, when eaten, decays at your body's temperature for at least twenty-four hours, causing putrefaction in your large intestine, while harmful toxins are absorbed into your bloodstream and circulated throughout your body.

Surely, you have noticed the difference in odour coming from the faeces of carnivores, as compared to that from the frugivorous or herbivorous animals.

The smell should be enough to let you know that you should not be eating cooked animal flesh.

If you compare the smell coming from the faeces of carnivores and sheep, you will notice that sheep excrement does not have the same foul odour as that of carnivore excrement.

If you eat cooked meat your own faeces will smell foul, because of the decaying dead flesh in your large intestine.

After you change your diet and eat organically grown raw fruit, vegetables and green vegetation, your faeces will not smell like that of a carnivore.

I am JEHOVAH, the One providing you with the means of life. A high protein diet contributes to conditions in your body, which lead to health problems including cancer.

The prevailing attitude under Satan the Devil's influence, has been that you should all eat as much protein as possible, but eating an excess of protein is harmful.

Under Satan the Devil's misleading influence, his puppets in his dairy and meat industries, have been misleading you for many years, telling you that the more protein you eat the better you will feel.

You have been told to be careful not to eat too much of the other things, such as fats, carbohydrates, sugars and vitamins.

However, concerning proteins, "the more the better", has been the misleading advice.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

I am JEHOVAH, the Creator of all living creatures, and I tell you people of the Earth, that those who eat a low protein diet, live longer and suffer less with cancer, arthritis, osteoporosis and heart problems.

The people in the USA eat more protein than do the people of any other nation on Earth, and they lead the world in all so-called diseases, including cancer, arthritis and so-called heart disease. There is only ONE disease with four-hundred symptoms.

Some people, who live in the same environment in the USA, but do not eat meat, show 40% less cancer than the rest of the Americans.

The Hunzas, who are considered by some to be one of the healthiest races in the world, consume an average of 20 grams of protein a day.

Other people known for exceptional health and longevity, are the Bulgarians, Russian Caucasians, Yukatan Indians, and Semitic tribes of Yemen. They all live on a low protein diet with their average daily protein intake being around 30 grams.

All of your more successful cancer clinics around the world adhere to a low protein diet, because it is common knowledge among the people who manage them that a lower protein intake means a lower incidence of cancer.

People eating the so-called Western diet based on animal flesh consume about 15% protein as do vegetarians who eat a diet based on grains and lentils.

Vegetable protein is as potent as animal protein and can provide as much and even more protein than meat.

High protein intake whether vegetable or animal results in incomplete digestion, which leads to ammonia being formed in your intestinal tract, and this is disease.

The high protein diet of people in the USA and especially the excessive meat eating, is linked to the high incidence of cancer.

Ammonia, which is a by-product of meat eating, is a strong carcinogen and can cause cancer, particularly bowel cancer.

In the digestion of proteins you are constantly exposed to ammonia in your intestinal tract.

Ammonia kills cells, increases infection, affects the rate at which cells divide, and it increases the mass of the lining of your intestines.

You people will find that within your colon, the incidence of cancer is linked to the concentration of ammonia.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

Because you cannot easily entertain the idea of eating raw meat, you resort to cooking it, and whenever you people eat cooked meat ammonia is produced in your body.

Cooked protein is difficult for you to digest and when it enters your colon in an incompletely digested state it putrefies and ammonia is formed.

Meat is not your natural food, especially cooked meat, as it provides large amounts of fat, protein and substances, which are carcinogenic.

Meat contains no fibre and causes constipation, it also contains cholesterol, which apart from other things, inhibits your immune system.

I am JEHOVAH, the One teaching you how to live forever in the paradise Earth.

According to my design, the alimentary canal of the carnivore is short, about three times the length of its body, and the colon smooth, so that the excretions, which very rapidly undergo decomposition, remain but a very short time within the canal.

However, in man, I have made your canal long, twelve times the length of your body, and your colon sacculated, thus, unsuitable food remains for a much longer period before the residue is excreted. A flesh diet is not in any way suitable for you people of the Earth.

In addition, according to my design, uric acid is increased as much as three times above normal in flesh eaters, and the amount of urea secreted by the kidneys is doubled.

This is not the case with you people, so it should be obvious to you that you are not designed to eat cooked meat.

You should also notice that carnivores eat their food raw, with all its proteolytic enzymes, which assist digestion.

According to my design, the digestive juices of carnivores are extremely acid and suitable for digesting meat. You do not possess extremely acid, digestive juices, but when you eat meat your body tries to produce the amount of acid necessary to digest it, and often stomach ulcers are the result.

Disease results from the build-up of toxic, metabolic waste matter, therefore you must eliminate meat from your diet. As I mentioned earlier, mankind did not eat cooked meat until after the Flood of Noah, and then there was a significant decline in their life span.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

Your researchers have often referred to vitamin A as the anti-cancer vitamin, because it protects your skin tissues and mucous membranes from the effects of carcinogens, while it increases the production of the anti-cancer enzyme, trypsin.

Apart from many other important functions in your body, vitamin A is responsible for protein synthesis from the amino acids in your liver.

Large amounts of vitamin A are required for this task and if there is a deficiency of vitamin A in your body, the amino acids from the proteins that you have eaten cannot be properly used.

A high-protein diet can cause a vitamin A deficiency in your body leading to cancer.

Improper digestion of a high-protein diet results in pathogenic changes, and the accumulation of toxic, metabolic wastes in your body.

It is common knowledge among your cancer researchers, that a high-protein diet is one of the main causes of cancer.

As I have already pointed out, your body cannot properly use large amounts of protein, and if your body is insulted by the overeating of proteins, your liver, pancreas and kidneys are seriously affected.

Once these organs break down and your body is overloaded with metabolic, toxic wastes, it is easy for the cancer process to begin.

Part of your aging process is triggered by a chemical by-product from protein metabolism called amyloid, which is deposited in all your connective tissues causing tissue and organ degeneration.

As well as leading to the development of so-called, degenerative diseases in your organs, and causing aging, it can cause conditions in your body, which lead to cancer and early death. There is only ONE disease with four-hundred symptoms.

If you compare your low-protein eaters, to your high-protein eaters, you will see that your low-protein eaters such as Bulgarians, East Indian Todas, Hunzakuts, Russian Caucasians and Yukatan Indians live about 90 to 100 years, while your heavy meat eaters, such as Eskimos, Greenlanders, Lapplanders and Russian Kurgis tribes, only live about 30 to 40 years.

Heavy meat eating, among other things, causes higher levels of uric acid, urea and purines in your blood and tissues.

The ammonia and amyloid production, due to heavy meat eating, causes you people who are heavy meat eaters to have a short life expectancy.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

All the toxins resulting from your heavy meat eating, have carcinogenic effects under certain conditions.

I am JEHOVAH, the almighty God, the Creator of man, and the One teaching you how to live forever.

A high protein diet, causes a niacin deficiency in your body, and niacin or B3, is vital in the respiratory process in all your body cells and tissues.

A deficiency of niacin impairs your cell oxygenation process, which is the first step in the development of cancer.

All cancer cells thrive in anaerobic conditions, and a niacin deficiency is one of the conditions, which lead to cancer in tissues subjected to carcinogens.

A high protein diet is harmful to you, because it produces abnormal amounts of ammonia, amyloid, uric acid, urea and purines in your body.

It also causes a deficiency in your body of the enzyme trypsin, vitamins A, B₃, B₆, and the minerals calcium and magnesium, resulting in faulty digestion and damage to your immune system, liver, heart, circulatory system, bones, kidneys, bowel, thyroid and pancreas.

A high protein diet causes premature aging and other health problems including osteoporosis, arthritis, rheumatism, and cancer, with an early death the end result.

I am JEHOVAH, the Creator of man, and I tell you people that a high protein diet causes arthritis and rheumatism, among many other things.

Satan the Devil's medical system tells you that arthritis is an auto-immune disease, in which your white blood cells attack your body's own tissues. This is a lie put out by Satan the Devil to deceive you.

When uric acid levels become too high due to your high protein, or high fat diet, or both, this causes uric acid crystals to be deposited in your joints.

The white blood cells of your immune system, your phagocytes, then try to destroy the uric acid crystals, but they themselves are destroyed by the uric acid crystals, and their corrosive juices, which are effective against other antigens, are released into your joints, damaging them and causing pain.

When your blood viscosity is high, due to lipo-toxaemia, a high fat condition of your blood, oxygen levels in the synovial fluid of your

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

joints become so low, that your white blood cells in the area die, and their corrosive juices, which are released together with the existing uric acid crystals that may be present, are what causes your joint damage and pain.

Arthritis and rheumatism are caused by either too much protein, or too much fat, or both, in your diet, and can be made worse by emotional stress, which leads to the release of extra fatty acids into your blood.

You should know that the high intake of vegetable protein and fats, is also capable of producing arthritis and rheumatism as are animal protein and fats. It is harmful to eat grain products and lentils.

I am JEHOVAH, the Creator of all life on Earth, and I tell you people that osteoporosis is self-inflicted, and not many of you are aware of this.

Osteoporosis is the natural reaction of your body trying to protect itself from the internal acidic condition caused by the eating of dead, cooked, acid-forming foods, mainly excessive protein, whereby calcium is withdrawn from your bones to neutralize the acid, which if not neutralized, would cause even greater harm.

Osteoporosis is therefore the lesser of two unwanted conditions and is completely avoidable and reversible by abstaining from cooked food and an excessive protein intake, and adopting the natural diet of organically grown raw fruit, vegetables and green vegetation.

Too much oestrogen, or in other words a progesterone deficiency, caused by the contraceptive pill or hormone replacement therapy, also plays a part in causing osteoporosis.

Fungal yeast infections, which put out oestradiol also play a part in causing osteoporosis, but cooked acid-forming foods are the major contributors to osteoporosis.

I am JEHOVAH, the Designer of the human body, and you people need to know that progesterone restores bone mass, and the natural progesterone hormone is an essential factor in the prevention of osteoporosis.

Satan the Devil has ensured that hormone replacement therapy, HRT, is now recommended world-wide to menopausal women for a wide variety of reasons.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

There are two most significant reasons women are encouraged to use hormone replacement therapy, HRT.

One is its supposed contribution in preventing or lessening the effects of osteoporosis and cardiovascular so-called disease. Also, the fear of these two illnesses that is instilled by Satan the Devil's medical system.

You women are the targets of Satan the Devil's effective pharmaceutical advertising and education, which often overrides your natural female instincts.

To understand osteoporosis, it is important to know about your bones. According to my design, bone-forming cells are of two different kinds. One type is called osteoclasts, and their task is to travel through your bones in search of old bone that is in need of renewal.

Osteoclasts dissolve bone and leave behind tiny unfilled spaces. Osteoblasts move into these spaces in order to build new bone.

A lack of oestrogen, as experienced at menopause, indirectly stimulates the growth of osteoclasts, thus increasing the risk for developing osteoporosis. Hormone replacement therapy, HRT, containing oestrogen, therefore sort of helps prevent osteoporosis.

However, osteoclast cells have no oestrogen receptors in themselves, and cannot directly build new bone. On the other hand, osteoblast cells, which are responsible for making new bone, have not oestrogen receptors, but progesterone receptors.

According to my design, it is progesterone in its natural form, not the synthetic progestins, not oestrogen, that is responsible for building bone tissue.

Oestrogen decreases bone resorption, but associated with the decrease in bone resorption, is a decrease in bone formation. Oestrogen does not increase bone mass.

Post-menopausal osteoporosis is a condition of excess bone-loss caused by an acid-forming diet, a lack of exercise, and also by a progesterone deficiency.

Many people try to consume more calcium to overcome osteoporosis by taking dairy products, but this is not the answer.

I am JEHOVAH, the Creator of man, and I tell you people that there is nothing so potent in maintaining good health, as perfectly

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

constituted raw food, and there is nothing so potent in producing ill health, as cooked food.

Your human body reacts to cooked food as if it is a poison. Most of you people force your bodies and your children's bodies to deal with poisonous cooked food many times a day, hence poor general health is the result for you people of the Earth.

Cooked food acts like a slow poison in your body, and the subtle ill health changes are not noticed. Poor health is so common among you, that most of you people expect to get sick, in fact most of you think it's normal to be sick now and then.

Most of you people believe that some disease from outside your body is going to attack you one day, you are terrified that cancer will attack you because you believe in the false germ theory of disease.

You people need to know that degenerative disease comes from within your body and it is caused by eating cooked food.

A baby is poisoned for the first time when its mother puts a man-made sweetener on its dummy, and it is further poisoned later when it is put on a bottle containing pasteurized or homogenized milk or a man-made formula to replace breast milk.

As the child grows it is poisoned many times each day with cooked food and other things like sugar, lollies, candy, soft drinks, cakes, biscuits, cookies and other similar things.

All through life as the child progresses into teens, adulthood and old age it is continually poisoned by eating cooked food.

You people have no idea that you are slowly poisoning yourselves to death many times each day by eating cooked food, and you are also ignorant of the fact that in the not too distant future after Armageddon, you will be able to live hundreds of years, even forever, eating only raw, organically grown plant food.

Before the Flood of Noah, many people ate raw fruit, vegetables and green vegetation containing the vital chlorophyll and enzymes, and they lived for well over nine hundred years.

Methuselah, the oldest living human, lived for nine-hundred-and-sixty-nine years eating natural raw food.

As I have already mentioned, after the Flood of Noah, the people did not return to the diet that I had originally designed for mankind, and

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

they degenerated from living over nine-hundred years eating natural, raw, organically grown plant food, down to living only seventy or eighty years eating cooked acid-forming food.

All of the four-hundred so-called degenerative diseases of mankind are caused by the eating of cooked food, and all of these so-called diseases, which are really only symptoms of the "ONE" disease, "Toxaemia of the Bloodstream", can be cured in many cases, and avoided by eating only organically grown, raw plant food.

Toxaemia, the "ONE" disease, is a polluted condition of the body's internal environment, due to impurities in the bloodstream derived from improperly constituted cooked food, and to a lesser extent from other sources.

Satan the Devil has made sure that you people believed that there were four-hundred diseases.

As long as you people continue to eat cooked, harmful, acid-forming foods, which change the chemistry of your bloodstream from alkaline to acid, you will continue to suffer sickness and disease.

For you people to be in good health, your blood must always be alkaline, with a pH reading between 7.2 and 7.6, and any deviation either above or below this range means disease, the optimum pH for you people is 7.4.

Raw, organically grown plant food is very potent in life-giving benefits and used as only a small part of your diet, up to ten percent or less, has been able to preserve your human life and maintain the "low" level of health that you people of the Earth experience today.

When you use raw, organically grown plant food in greater amounts, the results are more noticeable and a greater level of health is achieved.

When you use raw, organically grown plant food exclusively, it will seem like a miracle has occurred, the transformation in physiological efficiency throughout your body will be something to behold, it will amaze you.

Raw, organically grown plant food is packed with enzymes, the "life" of food, and cooking your food destroys the enzymes, the "life" of the food.

I regard the cooking of food as an abomination, which is

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

responsible for the ill health and early death of you people of the Earth, who are being misled by Satan the Devil.

As well as destroying the enzymes, the "life" of the food, cooking your food destroys many of its vitamins and causes the loss of many of its essential minerals in varying degrees.

Some of the enzymes lost in cooking food are protease, lactase, diastase, catalase, salolalase, peroxidase, aldehydase, phosphatase and anaylase.

When food is cooked many of its water-soluble minerals are dissolved out of the food into the cooking water, and they are usually thrown out with the water; phosphorus, calcium, iron, iodine, sulphur, copper and the trace minerals are lost in this manner.

When the water is served with the meal the soluble minerals are not lost but the heat damages many of the other minerals during the cooking process.

The cooking of food causes the loss of vitamins in two ways; vitamins A and C are destroyed when the plant enzymes cause the vitamins to combine with oxygen, thus inducing oxidation.

Some of the other vitamins are not destroyed, but being soluble in water they are dissolved out of the food.

Vitamin D and some of the B complex vitamins are lost in this way.

Cooking causes the proteins of your food to become less digestible and some of the amines are altered by heat and others are destroyed.

Cystine and cysteine are so denatured by the heat of the cooking process they become useless in aiding with your nutrition.

There have been many studies done by your researchers in feeding birds and animals cooked food and raw food. Cooked food always proved harmful and even fatal to the birds and animals.

Experiments have been done on pigeons; only the pigeons fed on raw food thrived.

One thousand pedigreed albino rats were put on a diet of raw cabbage, raw carrots, raw milk, raw meat, unleavened bread and sprouted legumes.

Two thousand rats were then put on a diet of white bread,

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

margarine, tinned meat, tinned jam, boiled tea, boiled potatoes, boiled cabbage and a small amount of milk.

All in house conditions being equal the rats given primarily the uncooked food were very healthy in all respects and suffered no disease whatsoever, all mothers reared their young.

The two thousand rats eating mostly cooked food soon began developing disease, they developed practically every ailment suffered by humans, which are found listed in Satan the Devil's medical literature.

Conditions listed after post-mortem were tuberculosis, arthritis, Bright's so-called disease, gastric ulcers, duodenal ulcers, glandular enlargements, inflammation of the eyes, anaemia, loss of hair, infected teeth, infected tonsils, middle-ear problems, corneal ulceration, skin problems of various types and mental problems.

The raw food fed rats were gentle and affectionate, but the cooked food fed rats became ill-tempered and vicious, they would bite the attendant, kill and eat each other, and they displayed a state of continuous nervous irritability.

This reminds me of the way you people on Earth under Satan the Devil's influence, who eat cooked food, treat each other, there is no love, people are fiercely competitive and have a dog-eat-dog attitude, and the nations are constantly at war killing each other.

Twenty monkeys were used in another experiment. Nine monkeys were put on a diet of raw food, plus wheaten bread, milk, ground nuts, fresh onions, fresh butter, plantains and water.

Six monkeys were put on wheaten bread, cooked rice, ground nuts, boiled milk, fresh butter and water.

The other five monkeys were given a similar lot of cooked food, fresh onions a little fresh butter and water.

All things being equal with the monkeys, the only difference was the diet.

The monkeys fed on mostly the raw food remained in good health with the exception of an attack of jaundice in some of them due to the sudden lack of exercise as well as too many monkey-nuts, which were limited in the early stages to ten grams; the jaundice was corrected by reducing the diet to milk and bananas for a few days, and adding

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

magnesium sulphate to the drinking water.

The monkeys on the cooked food developed disease immediately and every animal died within forty-three to one-hundred days.

Post-mortem of these monkeys revealed the presence of many physical abnormalities and ailments, including dilation of the stomach, gastric catarrh, stomach ulcers, duodenal catarrh, degeneration of the mucous membrane, congestive changes in the jejunum and ileum, ballooning of the small bowel, atrophy and thinning of the walls of the small intestine, colitis, ballooning of the colon, atrophy of the omentum and cancer of the pylorus.

A large number of guinea pigs were placed on a diet of their normal food, which would normally be eaten raw, but in this case the food was cooked in a high-pressure steamer.

Disease appeared rather quickly. Their teeth became softened to such an extent that they could be cut away with scissors. Gangrenous gingivitis developed and the jaws softened and warped until the rows of teeth overlapped and would not close in the normal manner. Their salivary glands were very badly affected and they developed both goitre and anaemia.

In some cases, two teaspoons of pasteurized milk were added each day to the diet, and this was followed by the development of arthritis.

Most of the guinea pigs died of scurvy with a small number dying of lung cancer.

Heat-processed vegetable oils are staples of the diet throughout most of India and Indian scientists made tests to determine their value.

They heated groundnuts, sesame and coconut oils in an open iron pan to a temperature of two-hundred-and-seventy degrees C, as is the usual practice in India, and when cooled these were fed to white rats.

The animals receiving fifteen percent ration of heated oils developed jaundice, and at a thirty percent level of oil feeding, all animals died within a week.

Conversion of feed was very poor in all animals, and upon autopsy the livers were found to be badly damaged, congested, and discoloured.

Control animals receiving uncooked oils, utilised their food well

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

and survived the experiment in good health.

Hydrogenated oils produced inferior growth in animals and interfered with the absorption of calcium in their body.

The popular Indian butter substitute, Vanaspati, made from the heat-processed oils of fruits, flowers and vegetables was fed to rats, and animals of the third generation became blind.

A ten-year experiment with nine hundred cats was carried out. These cats were bred and studied for four and five generations and they were divided into six groups.

The first group was fed raw meat, raw milk and cod liver oil. The second group was fed the same, except the meat was cooked.

The other groups were fed the same with various kinds of cooked milk, pasteurized milk, evaporated milk, and sweetened and condensed milk.

Only the cats in the first group fed on raw meat, raw milk and cod liver oil, stayed healthy, and they stayed healthy throughout the whole experiment for the ten years.

The cats in the other groups suffered skeletal deformities, parasitic infestations, arthritis, reproductive failure, skin lesions, cardiac lesions and many other degenerative conditions, which are familiar in the literature of human medicine. They even lost their sexuality and turned to homosexuality, they couldn't breed in the end.

This experiment with the cats should help you people to understand how and why some people can be born as homosexuals, and also you should now be able to see that homosexuality is not normal but very abnormal.

After many generations of people eating cooked food, some of them degenerate to such an unhealthy condition, where they can eventually produce children who are homosexuals, just as the cats produced homosexual kittens, and finally they couldn't breed.

This experiment also helps you to understand why children are born with other genetic health problems, inherited from their ancestors, who continually ate cooked food.

After the experiment the pens lay fallow for several months and weeds sprang up, then the researchers noticed that only the pen that had housed the healthy cats, supported good growth of the weeds. This led

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

the researchers to perform a further experiment. They planted beans in each pen, and again, only the pen that had housed the healthy cats supported good growth of the bean plants to any real degree.

The vegetation in the other pens was sparse and scraggly and it was most sparse in the pen of the sweetened condensed milk fed cats.

These cats showed the most deficiencies and degenerative changes during the experiment.

It should now be obvious that all creatures on the Earth must eat natural, raw food, to remain healthy.

Other experiments showed that calves, which were fed on pasteurized milk all died within 60 days, and you people are giving pasteurized and homogenized milk to your children and your family members.

There are many other experiments that have been done feeding animals with pasteurized and homogenized milk and the results in all cases were negative, the animals died or were close to death suffering terrible health problems.

The question arises, is there another adult creature on the Earth that drinks milk?

No, you people are the only creatures living such an unnatural life-style as to drink milk.

Many zoo animals suffered symptoms of disease when fed cooked food and when they were fed raw food their health improved.

A life span of 20 years is considered very long for a typical zoological gorilla fed on some cooked foods.

When an orangutan is fed canned fruit, bread, tea and coffee, its life span is very short and it is subject to all the same health problems as humans who eat cooked food.

Baboons given cooked food suffer many respiratory problems and usually die before reaching maturity.

Chimpanzees fed on cooked food suffer bronchial pneumonia, typhoid fever, scarlet fever, measles, cholera, influenza, colds, ulcers, colitis, tuberculosis, peritonitis, hypertrophied liver, debility and hair loss.

I am JEHOVAH, the Creator of all life on Earth. There are too many examples to mention here of animals suffering disease due to

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

being fed cooked food.

A good example of the natural diet of organically grown raw plant food, is the experience of the Japanese soldier who ran off and hid in the jungle in the Philippines, when the Americans invaded near the end of the second world war.

He thought that the Japanese would eventually get the upper hand again and he just stayed hidden in the jungle, and one day after twenty-five years, he came out of the jungle ready to surrender.

When he returned to Japan, they gave him a medical examination and he really amazed them. His teeth and eyesight were considered perfect, he looked a lot younger than other men of the same age, and he showed no sign of any degenerative so-called disease, or health problems that were considered normal for a man of his age.

Why was he so healthy? Because for twenty-five years he ate organically grown raw plant food, consisting of fruit, berries, green vegetation and other various plants, he ate the natural diet for humans, that's why he was so healthy.

After he returned to Japan, he resumed eating the same food as everyone else and in a short time his health deteriorated.

All this evidence should be enough to satisfy those of you seeking the truth about the health problems of humans eating cooked food.

Now that these facts have been shown, you should be able to understand that all human degenerative health problems are self-inflicted by eating cooked food.

Cancer, heart attacks and strokes along with all the other so-called degenerative diseases are self-inflicted.

The food that I provided for Adam and Eve consisted of organically grown raw fruit, vegetables and green vegetation containing chlorophyll and enzymes.

This food provided them with all the vital nutrients, which ensured that they maintained an alkaline bloodstream, which is vital for a healthy life. Although Adam had incurred the death penalty for himself and his descendants, some people lived for over nine hundred years eating natural, organically grown, raw, plant food.

The eating of cooked meat and other cooked food after the Flood in Noah's day, caused their life span to be shortened.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

The dead, cooked, devitalized and denatured food, that they ate daily, caused them to continuously have an acidic bloodstream, which led to sickness, disease and early death.

For the first sixteen hundred and fifty-six years after Adam's creation, before the Flood of Noah, the life-span of some people was well over nine hundred years.

During the first four hundred years after the Flood of Noah, their life span dropped to two hundred years, because they did not return to eating the natural diet that I originally designed for them.

You people and your ancestors have certainly experienced the results of eating a harmful diet.

If you eat unbalanced nutrient deficient food, it will cause the metabolic cycles of life inside your body to be unbalanced, with illness and disease resulting.

The resulting physical stress to your body will interfere with your cycles of elimination of toxic, metabolic waste matter, leading to the further unbalancing of your immune system, whereby your immune system will become erratic, sometimes overreacting to many substances.

These allergic reactions will cause inflammation in your body due to an excess of histamine, which will lead to your tissues being damaged, and there will be a loss of vitamins and minerals.

Your kidneys will then be affected and more vitamins and minerals will leave your body in your urine.

This will lead to your body being further stressed, with the cycles of life inside your body being further unbalanced.

The cycles of the metabolism of your body cells and your immune system, will thus be further unbalanced, causing the unwanted stress cycle to take over.

The stress cycle continues with the stress being greatly increased when you realize that you are seriously ill.

The stress cycle now has a much greater effect on you, and will get progressively worse if you do not bring it under control.

Because of stress, your cycle of life that is involved with the production of hydrochloric acid will be unbalanced, and calcium, magnesium, sodium and potassium will not be absorbed as normal.

The hydrochloric acid normally secreted by your stomach to enable absorption of these minerals, will be reduced by the stress cycle.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

The stress cycle will continually cause you to suffer a shortage of calcium, magnesium, sodium and potassium, which in turn, will further increase the stress cycle, causing your body to suffer an increasing greater shortage of these essential minerals.

The dead, cooked, devitalized, denatured, processed substances that you people eat, are acid-forming in your body and bloodstream, and are the cause of your sicknesses and disease, including heart problems and cancer.

I am JEHOVAH, the One telling you how to live forever on the Earth.

The food that I provided for Adam and Eve is what you people must eat.

Raw, organically grown plant food is the proper food for you to eat, and now, is the proper time for you to eat it.

I am JEHOVAH, your Creator, the Most High over all the Earth.

I have designed your bone marrow to serve your body in cycles of life, whereby it produces red and white blood cells.

The blood of each one of you represents your life or soul, which belongs to me. The soul, or life of your flesh, is in your blood.

Your blood is pumped around your body in your circulatory system, and according to my design, it is made up of many components and has many functions.

On average, a man has over five litres, while a woman has about four litres, and a baby has about two-hundred-and-fifty millilitres.

Your blood consists of plasma, a yellow fluid, in which red and white corpuscles and platelets are suspended.

When your blood is pumped by your heart, through your circulatory system, your capillaries allow fluid to escape from your blood. Cells and large proteins are left in your blood vessels, while this fluid can now become your interstitial fluid.

According to the cycles of life in your body this interstitial fluid will either return to your capillary or enter your lymphatic system.

In your eyes it helps form your intraocular fluid in another cycle of life, and in your brain it helps form your cerebrospinal fluid in yet another cycle of life. About thirty-three-percent of your total interstitial fluid is made up of blood.

In another cycle of life and according to my design, your red and white blood cells are produced by the stem cells in your bone marrow,

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

with additional white blood cells being produced by your liver, spleen and lymph nodes.

By eating the proper food at the proper time, both spiritual, and physical food, you will be joyful, and your stem cells in your bone marrow will serve your body in cycles of life producing strong, healthy, red and white blood cells.

If you are not joyful, but have anxious care, fear, stress, and pain of heart, this will cause you to have a stricken spirit.

In turn a stricken spirit will make your bones dry, unhealthy, and your stem cells in your bone marrow will not be able to produce strong, healthy blood cells for your whole body, especially for your immune system, the result being, that your immune system will be very weak.

In another cycle of life your red corpuscles enter your blood vessels through nutrient circulation.

Your white corpuscles, which are called polymorphonucleocytes, such as basophils, eosinophils, and neutrophils, have segmented nuclei, according to my design, while your lymphocytes and monocytes, have single nuclei, according to my design.

Your thrombocytes are also formed from your stem cell system by fragmentation, and are involved in blood clotting, which is another important cycle of life that I have designed for you.

While you were in the womb, your liver and spleen produced your red blood cells in a cycle of life according to my design, and while you were a child, all your bones made your red blood cells in another cycle of life according to my design.

I am JEHOVAH, the Creator of man. According to my design, plasma occupies fifty-five-percent of your blood volume.

Plasma is ninety-percent water, seven-percent proteins and lipoproteins, and three-percent consists of small molecules, such as amino acids, vitamins, hormones, salts, urea and dissolved carbon dioxide.

The main proteins, which are albumen, globulins and fibroin, also act in cycles of life, by helping to maintain the osmotic pressure to hold fluid in your circulation, and counteract your blood pressure, which forces it out of your capillary blood vessels.

These proteins, in another cycle of life, carry out repairs to your body, while in yet another cycle of life, your gamma globulins defend your body against infection.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

In another cycle of life, fibrinogen may break down to form fibrin when blood clotting occurs in your body.

When you fall and graze your skin another cycle of life takes over, and plasma without fibrinogen, called serum, oozes from your grazed skin.

In the cycle of life involving your red blood cell production, from the stem cells of your bone marrow, B complex vitamins are required, especially vitamin B₁₂, along with folic acid known as B₉, vitamin C, proteins, and the minerals iron, copper and cobalt.

I have designed you in such a way, that less than one-per cent of your circulating red blood cells in your circulatory system have nuclei, as the nucleus is removed when it reaches maturity.

I have designed your red blood cells to survive about one-hundred-and-twenty days, in another cycle of life, and then your old, and damaged blood cells are removed by your reticulo endothelial system in your liver and spleen.

Your red blood cells combine with haemoglobin and transport oxygen to your body cells in another cycle of life.

According to the cycles of life in your body, there are about eight-thousand white blood cells remaining in every cubic millimetre of your blood.

Polymorphs and lymphocytes are formed in the stem cells of your bone marrow in another cycle of life and make up sixty-six-percent of your white blood cells.

While a cell is immature, it has only one nucleus, but as it matures, up to five nuclei form, and according to its cycle of life, which I designed, it survives for less than one week.

I am JEHOVAH, the Creator of all life. I have designed, and created three different kinds of polymorphs for your body, called basophils, eosinophils, and neutrophils.

Polymorphs act in a cycle of life in your body by phagocytosis, whereby they destroy unwanted microbes and remove dead and damaged tissue.

According to my design, pus is formed when polymorphs are killed.

According to another cycle of life, your lymphocytes which help with the immunity of your body, are formed in your lymph glands, spleen and thymus.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

In another cycle of life, your monocytes, which are larger cells, function mainly by phagocytosis.

According to my design, your thrombocytes or platelets, which are tiny particles, have a life cycle of about seven days.

They are formed in your bone marrow, and according to their cycles of life, they help with clotting when you suffer a wound.

According to my design, your blood normally contains red cells, platelets, plasma, clotting factors and fibrinogen.

According to your cycles of life involved with blood clotting, which I designed, tissue-clotting factors are within your body cells surrounding each blood vessel.

When you accidentally damage your body, blood escapes from the broken vessel, causing your blood platelets to congregate at the site and help stop up your wound.

In addition, according to my design, your body releases tissue clotting factors, so that the reaction of your platelets with your plasma and tissue-clotting factors, converts the soluble fibrinogen into insoluble threads of fibrin.

These insoluble threads of fibrin form a mesh across the break in your body, in a cycle of life, whereby your platelets and blood cells become trapped in the mesh.

The jelly-like mass shrinks, serum oozes out, a lifesaving clot is formed, and you continue living in harmony with your cycles of life, which I designed for your benefit.

Your bone marrow, among other things, acts in a cycle of life producing blood cells to carry oxygen, and when their usefulness is spent they go to your spleen.

All your glands serve your body in other cycles of life by producing hormones to help regulate each body cell's activity.

Your pituitary gland is a gland serving your body in its cycles of life activity, by supervising the functions of your other glands and each of your body cells.

Your liver is involved with many different cycles of life. According to my design it is the storage organ, which holds fats, sugars and proteins coming from your digestive tract, ready to supply them to your body cells the instant they are required.

I am JEHOVAH, the almighty God who has designed your liver to render toxic substances, harmless. Toxic substances may damage

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

your body cells, and it is in your liver, where the nitrogen-containing waste products from worn-out cell proteins are broken down.

In other cycles of life your liver produces the protein albumin, necessary to collect urine, while it also produces other proteins, your antibodies, which destroy unwanted microbes.

Your liver makes your fat-like substances, lecithin and cholesterol, and also it produces your bile, which is necessary to aid in your digestion of fats, and your absorption of vitamins A, D, E and K.

Your liver not only stores these vitamins, but it also stores minerals, such as iron, copper, and many trace elements. Your liver also forms and stores your body starch, glycogen.

With the help of insulin, your liver largely controls the amount of sugar in your blood, withdrawing sugar when the supply is generous, and changing it into body starch or fat, or, when the supply becomes low, changing the starch back into sugar, and putting it into your blood.

When you have not eaten food and all your stored glycogen is used up, cell proteins are torn down into sugar and fat, and your liver again withdraws sugar from your blood and feeds it back again as required.

Your liver also produces enzymes in other cycles of life, that are capable of inactivating your hormones, which would otherwise accumulate to the extent that your body cells would be harmed.

With all these tasks to do as well as many others, your liver is like a master servant to your body cells, helping to maintain, regulate and protect them.

Just as all the nutrients co-operate with each other as they play their part in the cycles of life in your body, so too, all your organs and glands co-operate with each other as they play their part in the cycles of life in your body.

I am JEHOVAH, your Creator. According to my design, the structure and activity of every cell in your body are similar, in that each cell must have oxygen and nutrients, and from each cell waste must be removed.

Your body cells are differentiated and their hundreds of duties vary as though endlessly.

Your muscle cells are your body's pulleys, their cytoplasm is so made that it can contract, and each cell contracting in harmony, shortens your muscles and movement is made possible.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

The cells that make up your bones, attract minerals in their cycles of life, and solidify them to give form to your body.

According to my design, the cells that make up your glands, are producing and turning out hormones, during their cycles of life.

Thus, you can see that the separate structures of your body are made up from the function of groups of billions of differentiated cells, operating according to their cycles of life, which I designed.

I am JEHOVAH your Creator and Provider. Not only have I provided you with perfectly balanced food, but I have also designed your air to be perfectly balanced.

Your oxygen cycle of life is vital and if your body cells are deprived of oxygen for a few seconds they begin to die.

However, too much oxygen is detrimental to life and for this reason I have mixed oxygen and nitrogen together with all the other gases, which are present only in trace amounts.

The constituents of the air that you breathe, which I designed, vary slightly from time to time. The perfect self-regulating balance of your air is more evidence of my wisdom, the oxygen level is just low enough not to cause widespread oxidation throughout your Earth.

A certain increase in oxygen levels would result in the alveoli cells in your lungs becoming overloaded, causing them to collapse and die, just as they would wither and die if oxygen levels were too low.

You people must realize that you are very complex creatures, requiring perfectly balanced nutrients, which I have provided for you.

As you people have discovered, when oxygen levels get above forty-percent in a premature baby's incubator, the baby will develop retrolental fibroplasia, resulting in blindness.

This is one example of what happens when you get outside the perfect balance of the cycles of life, which I have provided for you.

However, in the new system of things, which is being ushered in by my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, blind people will have their sight restored, deaf people will hear again, lame people will walk, and the dead will be resurrected. Sickness and death will be no more as the last enemy death is destroyed.

Many things can harm you when the perfect balance of your cycles of life, which I designed, is upset.

For example, when hydrogen and oxygen are combined in a particular ratio, you have life sustaining water, but small amounts of

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

hydrogen can cause severe acidity in your body, which is the ONE disease.

You people can now begin to see how complex my Creation is, and you can begin to understand how little you know in comparison with me.

The most essential life-sustaining elements of your Earth can be toxic, even causing death unless they are balanced in the correct ratio with other elements.

Eating the proper food at the proper time ensures that you remain within the perfect limits of balance that I have set for you.

By not polluting your land, air and water, you are able to live on your Earth forever, under my Kingdom Government, in the hands of my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ.

I am JEHOVAH, the Creator of man, and I want you to know that Satan the Devil is using microwaves to harm you.

Many of you people are suffering headaches, and I want you to know that some headaches stem from microwave-induced leakage of harmful molecules, through your blood-brain barrier.

At one-ten-thousandth of a watt, your blood-brain barrier opens, allowing blood proteins inside to disrupt your brain signals and start killing your brain cells, and your cell phones typically transmit at two watts.

Just two minutes on your cell phone, or sitting near a wireless computer, router or portable phone cradle, short circuits the electrical ion activity, which is powering your blood-brain barrier.

This allows proteins and other blood toxins to enter your brain and damage the neurons in your thinking and memory centres.

I am JEHOVAH, the One who sees all things in relation to you people, and I have seen a great number of dead neuron cells and holes in the brains of people as a result of one single cell-phone call.

Wireless-altered brains lead you people to have a lack of concentration, memory loss, aggressive behaviour, accelerated aging, impaired learning ability and dementia.

Fibrils of proteins clumping in many of you people's electromagnetically altered brains, are an identifying characteristic for your medical researchers, of Alzheimer's, Early Onset Alzheimer's, Parkinson's, Fibromyalgia, Multiple Sclerosis and cancer patients.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

Microwaves are associated with accelerated aging, cell death and cancer, as well as moods, depression, suicide, anger, rage and violence, primarily through alteration of cellular calcium ions and the melatonin-serotonin balance.

I am JEHOVAH, the Creator of the Heavens and the Earth, and I am exposing the works of Satan the Devil and bringing his harmful system to an end.

Satan the Devil's governments, are planning to bring a fifth-generation wireless network called the 5G network to harm you.

Satan the Devil, wants you people to have "smart" phones, "smart" homes, "smart" businesses, "smart" highways, "smart" cities, as well as "smart" self-driving cars. If it is called a "smart" anything, it is harmful.

Satan the Devil plans to make it so, that almost everything you own and buy, will contain antennas and microchips, and will be connected wirelessly to the Internet.

Things such as very dangerous "smart" electrical meters on your homes, as well as refrigerators, washing machines, televisions, computers, sound systems, hairbrushes and even milk cartons will be connected to the Internet; if it can be connected to the Internet it will be.

This will also result in unprecedented environmental change over the whole Earth.

The planned density of radio frequency transmitters is impossible for you people to imagine.

Satan the Devil plans for there to be two-hundred-billion transmitting objects as part of his Internet by the year two-thousand-and twenty, according to his calendar, and one trillion objects a few years later.

You people need to know that radio frequency is harmful, to living creatures.

Most people, animals, birds, insects and plants on the Earth, will not be able to avoid some exposure to the levels of radio frequency radiation, that will be ten to hundreds of times greater than what exists today.

There will not be any possibility of escape in much of the Earth. These 5G radiation plans of Satan the Devil, threaten to cause serious effects on you people, and widespread damage to all of the Earth's ecosystems.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

Satan the Devil plans to use weapons grade frequencies, which consist of millimetre waves, and they are poorly transmitted through solid material. This means that there will need to be base stations every one-hundred-metres or less.

These new 5G base stations and 5G devices, will have multiple antennas arranged in phased arrays that work together to emit focused, steerable, laser-like beams that track each other.

Each 5G phone will contain dozens of tiny antennas, all working together to track and aim a narrowly focused beam at the nearest cell tower.

Satan the Devil's puppets, his government officials will be permitting the effective power of these beams to be as much as twenty watts, ten times more powerful than the levels permitted for current phones.

Each 5G base station will contain hundreds, or thousands of antennas, aiming multiple laser-like beams simultaneously at all cell phones and user devices in its service area. This technology will be called "multiple input multiple output" or MIMO.

Satan the Devil's puppets, his government officials, will permit the effective radiated power of a 5G base station's beams to be as much as thirty-thousand-watts per one-hundred MHz of spectrum, or three-hundred-thousand-watts-per GHz of spectrum, and they plan to use the specific frequency of sixty GHz or more.

This is much more powerful, than the levels permitted for current base stations.

Wireless communications at the specific frequency of sixty GHz or more will have a damaging effect on body cells causing them to become toxic, and also on oxygen and this will not be widely made known to you people.

Oxygen will be affected by the specific frequency of sixty GHz or more and this will cause the oxygen molecules to behave unnaturally, inhibiting the ability of the protein haemoglobin in the blood to take up these oxygen molecules from the lungs, thus many people affected will not be able to breathe and get enough oxygen.

Without oxygen their liver will become congested and their body and brain will begin to break down due to slow suffocation. Because the brain is the body organ most sensitive to the lack of oxygen, not getting enough oxygen to the brain will result in brain hypoxia.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

While the 5G radiation output will be low to medium, people will only suffer with mild symptoms, such as cognitive disturbances, temporary memory loss, reduced ability to move their body, difficulty paying attention and difficulty making sound decisions.

When the 5G radiation output will be high, the severe symptoms will include fainting, seizure, coma and brain death.

Satan the Devil plans to have his puppets, his medical officials and beastly government officials, support or recognise a patented so-called virus, which will be said to cause an acute respiratory disease that blocks the uptake of oxygen to your body from your lungs.

This will be used to hide the truth about the sickness and death caused by the 5G radiation and as an excuse for vaccinations and lockdowns.

The flu vaccine that people will get each year leading up to the lockdowns will contain the patented so-called virus and nanographene oxide particles.

The world will be put in a medical lockdown state, people will be afraid of a pandemic, and plans will be made by Satan the Devil's puppets, his government officials, to force masks to be worn and people to stay six feet apart as is the case during satanic rituals. Masks must not be worn, they are very harmful to health.

The masks as well as puffers or inhalers will also contain very harmful nanographene oxide and ethylene oxide particles. Black worms or parasite-looking nanotubes embedded in the tiny fibers will also be found in the masks.

They will not be able to be seen by the naked eye but when held under a microscope they will be visible.

These nanotubes will be motionless until activated by heat and moisture and then they will wriggle just like a parasite, and you people who are fearful of the so-called virus will wear masks and you will breathe them in.

Satan the Devil's puppets, his medical and government officials, will try to force microchip implants or a hydrogel or other identifying particles in the tissues under the skin, and vaccinations of all people.

Satan the Devil intends that the patented so-called virus will be included in his fake so-called vaccines given to the people with the nanographene oxide particles.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

Also, there will be foreign, inorganic, non-biocompatible and non-biodegradable micro-sized and nanosized particulate matter included in the so-called vaccines to alter genetic codes, which together with the 5G radiation will cause an adverse reaction in people, such as blood clotting, myocarditis, pneumonia and death.

Blood clotting and death caused by the nanographene oxide particles will also occur without the 5G radiation.

Satan the Devil's chief medical puppet in the USA will make sure that a deadly poison drug will be the only drug used to treat people with the so-called virus. This will ensure that there will be a large number of deaths occurring among the people of the USA.

The USA will have the highest number of reported deaths in the world in the year 2020, attributed to the so-called virus and this will be because of the treatment with the deadly toxic drug.

The deadly drug will cause multiple organ failure, acute kidney failure, septic shock and hypotension. When the kidneys fail the abdomen will fill with water and then the lungs will fill with water and the people will suffer with pulmonary edema. The people will be drowning in their own fluids and fluids coming to them through IV drips.

The so-called vaccines will also contain such things as graphene oxide, ferric oxide, copper oxide, titanium dioxide, stainless steel, silicon, chromium, chlorine, calcium and magnesium.

Graphene oxide and ferric oxide together will make a sort of highly magnetic cytotoxic, genotoxic glue, and this will lead to reversed polarity of blood cells resulting in blood clotting or coagulation, known as pulmonary embolism.

The so-called vaccines will also contain polyethylene glycol 2,000, which will puncture the blood brain barrier and allow for the delivery of the "corona effect" or "spike protein effect", the bioweapon of very harmful chemicals such as nanoparticles of graphene oxide, and also for the delivery of aluminium in the flu vaccines for children.

Some vaccines will have polysorbate 80 in them which will deliver twenty times more toxic material to the brain and nerve tissue.

There will be one-hundred-and-ten side effects from the so-called vaccine, including many deaths, and women will suffer miscarriages.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

There will be five different blood clotting disorders that the FDA of the USA will know about beforehand and many cases of myocarditis.

Pregnant women will take the so-called vaccine and this will harm the developing eggs inside the developing babies of the pregnant women. When and if the babies grow to be adults, they will be infertile and not be able to reproduce.

People who will be injected with the fake so-called vaccine, will shed large amounts of spike proteins of the bioweapon that will be injected into them.

Their bodies will be continually shedding or transmitting spike proteins of the bioweapon, and this will infect their children who have not as yet been injected with the fake so-called vaccine.

These children will suffer with what Satan the Devil's medical system will call, multisystem inflammatory syndrome, which will cause deadly effects in the brain, kidney, spleen, gastrointestinal tract, eyes and skin. Two year old children will suffer menstrual blood clots.

Satan the Devil wants to kill your children as well as nearly all of you people.

Satan the Devil's puppets, his government officials throughout the world, will install CCTV cameras, which will enable them to monitor and keep a close watch on all people.

Each country in the world will be like a police state, where everybody will be watched.

You people of the world are regarded as mere cattle to the Elite, the puppets who serve Satan the Devil, and they will herd you this way and that way to make you do what they want.

Satan the Devil's puppets, his government officials, will not let things go back to the way they were before the world-wide lockdowns under medical Martial Law; they will impose a new normal.

You people of the world will be living under their new set of laws. Each person will be required to carry a "smart" phone at all times, and they will own and control you by your "smart" phone.

There will be benchmarks that you people will be expected to follow. They will give you an ultimatum, and you will have to participate in certain things before you will be allowed to get back to what you will have to call, the new normal.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

It is planned by Satan the Devil, that his puppets, his government officials, will cause every person to be tested. Satan the Devil's PCR tests will actually infect people with graphene oxide and ethylene oxide.

Yes, Satan the Devil's puppets will have already started the infections with his PCR tests at the beginning of the hoax pandemic, because his false PCR tests will infect people. Yes, his puppets will infect people through his nasal test swabs that target the brain.

Satan the Devil's puppets, his medical and government officials will tell you that you must wear a mask to cover your face so that you can enter into a shop or store.

They will also tell you that if you just wear a mask over your nose, you better wear it also over your mouth because the so-called virus is in your saliva.

Well, if it will be in people's saliva, then all they will need to do is swab the inside of the mouth like they do for other tests, but no, they will take long Q-tips and insert them all the way back into the nasal passage almost into the brain and then they will twist them.

According to my design there is a very thin plate of bone between your brain and your nasal sinus and it is called the cribiform plate, and all Satan the Devil's doctors know about this cribiform bone plate.

According to my design your cribiform plate has some openings in it where your olfactory nerves from your nose go through it into your brain. Your cribiform plate bone is porous so that some substances can pass through it.

So, when Satan the Devil's puppets take the PCR test swab, and put it back there in someone's nasal passage and twist it, they will actually be depositing things back there that the person can't see.

There will be nanoparticles on the end of the Q-tips and they will be able get into the brain of the person being tested.

Satan the Devil's puppets will be infecting many of you fearful people with his PCR tests, so when any of you go to get tested, his puppets will be really infecting you during the test and implanting you with nanoparticles of graphene oxide and ethylene oxide.

At room temperature, ethylene oxide is a flammable colourless gas. It is used primarily to produce other chemicals, including antifreeze. In smaller amounts, ethylene oxide is used as a pesticide and a sterilizing agent.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

The ability of ethylene oxide to damage people makes it a harmful sterilizing agent, it can also cause cancer.

Satan the Devil's test swabs will also be contaminated with nanotech hydrogels and lithium.

Lithium will also be used in the lipid compound coating of nanobots, which will be inserted into the hydrogels for fast delivery of Satan the Devil's biological agents.

They will collect information from each person during the tests, and they will experiment with the collected swab material and sell it to pharmaceutical companies.

They will be experimenting with at least 48 different vaccines and the nature of these experiments will not be made known to the people.

Some of these experiments will cause people who are vaccinated to be sterile and not able to produce children.

Satan the Devil plans to mix human genetic cells with animal cells of mice, and he also plans to mix human genetic cells with plants.

Satan the Devil plans to mix the human genetic cells of aborted babies with humanised mice and with the harvested protein from humanised plants, and then inject it into the people as a protective so-called vaccine against the patented so-called virus.

Satan the Devil also plans to inject many of the people with a hydrogel containing nanoparticles, which will assemble in their body and each particle will carry a load such as a drug or a chemical.

These nanoparticles will replace the micro-chips that were previously intended to identify people.

It is intended that they will fuse with people's tissues as they grow and that they will become part of them, and that they will not be able to be removed.

It is intended that the people will be at one with a computer network, which can detect if they are sick before they know that they are sick; the health authorities will be instantly alerted as to their health condition. Satan the Devil's public health officials will want to know if they are sick so that they can use that as an excuse to stop them from going out in public to work, or to the shop for food, also, they may not let their children go to school.

Satan the Devil's puppets, his government officials, will try to force people to be injected with the hydrogel with nanoparticles so they can track them and monitor them at all times while they are still alive.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

They will claim that the people will all need to be monitored at all times for their health and the health of the community, and those who obey them and have not yet died, will be connected to the Internet, and they will all be compatible with the 5G network and their computers, and these people will all be controlled at all times.

It is planned that all post offices will be shut down and all communications will be via people's "smart" phones and the Internet.

Food will be altered from its natural state by adding micronutrients, and then it will be sold by the molecule. Graphene oxide will also be added to some foods.

The people will not be permitted to grow their own food, or eat any food from nature, or go unsupervised to the grocery shop.

Satan the Devil plans to make it that no person will eat anything from nature by the year 2030 according to his calendar.

His armed guards will protect and supervise rationed food distribution. People will be given a bag, and whatever food they get in their bag is all the food that they will get, as it will be rationed out according to their needs, they will all be on a controlled diet.

Satan the Devil plans for there to be depopulation on a large scale and he plans to use many different things to cause death.

He plans to kill most of the people with 5G radiation and his fake so-called vaccines containing the spike protein of his bioweapon with, soft metals, nanographene oxide particles and microscopic parasites, however, he also plans to use chemical, radiological, nuclear, environmental, economics, cyber-attacks to bring down the electrical grids and the banks during famines by design, plus explosives, Ebola and Marburg with haemorrhagic fever.

The people will be saturated with chemicals sprayed from planes in the sky to pollute their air, water and food.

After the people of the world are weakened from the biological events, Satan the Devil plans to cause a radiological event and then a nuclear exchange, and in between these he plans to cause randomly scattered events including things like famines, Ebola and Marburg with haemorrhagic fever, economic collapses and electromagnetic events.

Satan the Devil's Elite cannot patent anything made by me, so they plan to change things in nature by adding some micro sized substance to it so that it may be patented, and they can then charge the people exorbitant amounts for it if they desire it.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

Satan the Devil plans to get rid of private property ownership by 2030 according to his calendar, and he plans to burn many people's homes by wildfires and by using Direct Energy Weapons. People will not be allowed to live in rural areas.

Satan the Devil's puppets, his Elite, and members of his beastly governments, will also be enacting laws to make wireless facilities a permitted use in all public rights-of-way.

Most wireless facilities were located on private property, well away from homes and businesses.

They are going to put these wireless facilities one-hundred metres apart or less, as required by the 5G network, and they will be putting them on footpaths, directly in front of homes and businesses and close above the heads of people walking, including those with children and babies.

Satan the Devil's visible puppets, his Elite, and members of his beastly governments, will put out information, stating that millimetre waves do not penetrate beyond the skin, and that they completely ignore the nerves, the blood vessels and other electrically conducting parts that carry radiation induced currents deep into the body.

It is very important to understand that phased arrays are not ordinary antennas.

When an ordinary electromagnetic field, enters the body it causes charges to move and currents to flow.

But when extremely short electromagnetic pulses enter the body, something else happens.

The moving charges themselves become little antennas that re-radiate the electromagnetic fields and send them deeper into the body.

These re-radiated waves will become significant, when either the power or the phase of the waves changes quickly enough, and the 5G network will be changing the phase and power of the waves quickly enough to cause harm to the people.

I am JEHOVAH, the One exposing Satan the Devil's plans to kill many people of the Earth with his 5G radiation and his so-called vaccines containing nanographene oxide particles.

Many of these 5G transmitting towers will be placed in strategic positions so that the Elite who serve Satan the Devil can kill all the people in a city at once, just by closing a switch.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

Some of these towers will have very thick electric cables attached to them, which can carry large electric currents needed for this purpose.

Satan the Devil plans to kill billions of people and leave only five-hundred-million people alive to serve as slaves to his visible puppets, the Elite, who control his beastly governments.

I am JEHOVAH, the One bringing Satan the Devil's works to nothing. I am now exposing Satan the Devil's method of harming you with vaccines.

There are no safe vaccines, the only safe vaccine is a vaccine that is not used. All those who are killed by Satan the Devil's 5G radiation, his so-called vaccines and many other methods, will be resurrected so that they can live forever on the paradise Earth.

Satan the Devil has been harming millions of you people with vaccines. His demon inspired puppets, his medical and government officials, have been enforcing his deadly campaign to harm you with vaccines.

I am JEHOVAH, the One who sees everything on Earth, and there is nothing that is hidden from my view.

I have been watching the cover-up of the truth about vaccines and the way you people have been lied to.

I saw research scientists involved with designing vaccine safety studies, covering up their findings and lying to you about the dangers of vaccines.

I am JEHOVAH, the Creator of the human body, and I tell you that vaccines are harmful and have done much damage to millions of people.

Many cases of autism have been caused by vaccines, and this fact is what the research scientists covered up and hid from you.

They found a causal association, between measles, mumps, rubella vaccine and autism, and they destroyed the documents so that there would be no record that they found this evidence.

These people were serving Satan the Devil, and his arrangement to cause great harm to millions of you people.

I am JEHOVAH, the One exposing Satan The Devil's disgusting, vaccination programme.

I did not create the human body to be harmed in such a way. The human body, which I designed and created, does not need to be

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

vaccinated, it is made to function perfectly, without having vaccine ingredients forced into it.

I have seen foreign proteins and so-called viruses forced into the bodies of millions of people, and each vaccine had its own preservative, neutralizer and carrying agent, none of which, is indigenous to the human body of which I am the Creator.

Vaccines are also composed of poisons such as, aluminium and potassium sulphate, a mercury derivative thiomersal, and sodium phosphate.

Triple antigen DPT, contains formaldehyde, mercury-thiomersal and aluminium phosphate.

The polio vaccine consists of monkey kidney cell culture, lactalbumin hydrolysate, antibiotics and calf serum.

I have seen other toxic materials in vaccines, such as glyphosate commonly known as Roundup, a weed killer, also phenol-carbolic acid, alum, acetone, which is a volatile solvent used in nail polish remover, pig and horse blood, cow pox pus, rabbit brain tissue, dog kidney tissue and duck egg protein.

The MMR vaccine contains chick embryo and neomycin, which is a mixture of antibiotics, plus the MRC five cell line vaccine, which contains aborted human fetal tissue.

Fetal tissue has been used since the nineteen-sixties, but the important thing for you people to know, is that it divides continuously, it is cancer and it is being injected into people.

Human diploid cells are human fetal tissue and the vaccines that contain them are measles, mumps, rubella, chicken pox, hepatitis A and hepatitis B.

The remainder of the fetuses not used in the vaccines will be used as additives in hundreds of different processed foods, and some will be mixed with meat and sold as burgers in fast food outlets.

Some so-called vaccinations will inject cancer and nanographene oxide particles into the human body. The so-called future vaccine will contain nanographene oxide particles.

I am JEHOVAH God the Creator of all things, and I tell you people of the world that there is no proof that any so-called viruses have caused disease, and there will be no proof found of the isolation of any alleged so-called virus and there will be no proof found for the necessity of social distancing.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

Masks must not be worn, they are very harmful to health.

No person has ever taken just a pure isolated so-called virus particle with nothing else added, and introduced a living organism into it via a natural mode of entry such as the mouth or nose, and caused the so-called disease that the so-called virus was said to cause.

The control experiments which will be necessary to prove or disprove the existence of any so-called future virus, will not be able to be performed.

Any skilled micro-biologist would be able to purify a so-called virus in just a few hours if that virus actually existed. This has not, and will not be done.

Unless a so-called virus has been purified, any claim relating to that so-called virus is unfounded and outright scientific fraud.

No virus has ever been purified, not once, and that means there will be no virus, and Satan the Devil's puppets, his government officials and his media, in a sense, will make up the so-called virus, and the behaviour of the people who will be fearful, will be the pandemic; following my advice will be the cure.

Masks must not be worn they are very harmful to health.

You must not believe anything from Satan the Devil's puppets, his government officials, about any so-called virus.

All vaccine injections are classified as surgery, which you must refuse.

Vaccinations are an abomination in my sight. Let there be an end to vaccinations, out of my own mouth I have said this.

I forbid the taking in of a vaccine.

You must not obey anyone about having your baby vaccinated, and you must not obey Satan the Devil's puppets, his beastly government officials, when they try to enforce mandatory vaccinations on all people.

I am JEHOVAH, the almighty God who created your Earth, and I tell you people that Satan the Devil has misled you regarding the false germ theory.

Satan the Devil's medical profession, built up on the false premise that germs cause disease, has caused most of you people of the Earth to be terrified of germs, but I am JEHOVAH, the One who created microbes, and I tell you that microbes do not cause disease.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

Satan the Devil has made it known that disease comes from outside your body and is brought in by germs.

The truth of the matter, is, that your body has to be in a run-down condition, before microbes can multiply in it.

Disease comes from within your body when cooked food is eaten and your bloodstream becomes acidic.

Without these tiny scavengers you would die, yes you would all die without them, microbes are your friends really, not your enemies.

In your body you have billions of body cells that continually take in nutrients from your bloodstream and put out toxic, metabolic waste matter, and this toxic, metabolic waste matter must be removed from your body to keep you free from disease.

Some of these tiny scavengers neutralize the toxic, metabolic waste matter in your body and stir it up so that it can be eliminated.

If you keep your body healthy by eating live, raw, organically grown plant food, the elimination of this toxic, metabolic waste matter, will take place very efficiently and keep you free from disease.

You people must understand, that this toxic, metabolic waste matter, must be removed from your body to keep you free from disease.

Well, these tiny scavengers help you in this regard, and if you eat the right food, the elimination of this toxic, metabolic waste matter will take place very efficiently, keeping you free from disease.

When you eat dead, cooked food, in which the life-principle, the enzymes, have been destroyed by cooking, your toxic, metabolic waste matter is not eliminated efficiently, and it accumulates in your body as filth.

Microbes now feed on this accumulated filth within you and begin to multiply and put out their own toxic, waste matter, their sewerage, which accumulates with your toxic, metabolic waste matter.

This condition, this filthy condition, is what the medical profession call sickness or disease.

Satan the Devil's doctors tell you that germs caused the disease, because on inspection they claim to see so many of them multiplying.

It's a bit like saying: "Flies caused the rubbish-tip, because there are so many flies out there". Would you believe that flies caused the rubbish-tip? No, of course you wouldn't, and no one could convince you otherwise.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

The problem was caused by the unnatural build-up of toxic, metabolic waste matter, and this build-up of toxic, metabolic waste matter, was due to the continual eating of dead, cooked, acid-forming food, and this build-up of filth, is what attracted the microbes and allowed them to multiply.

I am JEHOVAH the Creator of all things. According to my design, microbes are attracted to filth just like flies, and if you get rid of the filth, the flies and unwanted microbes will disappear.

If you cover the rubbish-tip with earth, the flies will go away, and, if you clean up your body by eating live, raw, organically grown plant food, any unwanted microbes that are there, or that enter your body, will find no feeding ground of filth in which to multiply, and will naturally pass out of your body.

Healthy people then, eat live, raw, organically grown plant food, and have an alkaline bloodstream with a pH reading of 7.2 to 7.6, whereas unhealthy people eat unnatural, dead, cooked, devitalized, denatured, acid-forming food and have an acidic bloodstream.

It's as simple as that. Yes! You can actually choose to be healthy or sick, you can eat natural, raw, organically grown plant food and be healthy with an alkaline bloodstream, or you can choose to eat unnatural, cooked food, and suffer ill-health and disease because of having an acidic bloodstream. You people can actually make that choice, the choice is yours.

Well! Most of you people follow the tradition of your parents or peers or whatever is popular, and in any case you are addicted to the unnatural, cooked, acid-forming food, and most of you say: "Oh, I've been eating this type of food all my life, I don't see any reason to change".

I am JEHOVAH, the Creator of all life, and I tell you people that what you fail to understand, is, that while you were young your body compensated for the self-inflicted abuse it received.

In the past and while you were young you people ate junk food, sugar, soft drinks, cooked and processed foods, some of you have even taken in alcohol, and your body usually compensated for this abuse.

However, as you get older, middle aged, your body is less able to compensate for this type of abuse, and sickness and disease begin to appear, and the older you get, the less your body can protect itself from

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

the self-imposed harm, caused by eating unnatural, cooked, acid-forming food.

When you are in good health, the environment within your body will be in chemical balance.

Your blood chemistry will be correct with the right pH reading of 7.2 to 7.6, your blood viscosity will be low, meaning your blood will be thin, it will flow freely and deliver oxygen and other nutrients to all your body cells.

In this condition, sickness and disease cannot occur. So, when is it that sickness and disease cannot occur?

Well, that's when you are in good health, and the environment within your body is in chemical balance. I want you to remember about your blood, the pH reading must be between 7.2 to 7.6.

The viscosity of your blood will be low, meaning it will be thin, it will be able to get through in very small places, and it will be free-flowing and delivering oxygen and nutrients to all your body cells.

This is the condition in which sickness and disease cannot occur. That's the condition I want you to get to. Isn't that what all you people of the Earth want, to live your life free from sickness and disease?

Yes of course it is, but the addiction to the harmful cooked food is very strong, and only those with a strong will-power can overcome it.

With the help of my active force, my holy spirit, you will be able to overcome your addiction to the harmful cooked foods. Pray to me for help in overcoming your addiction, and act in harmony with your prayer.

I am JEHOVAH, the Creator of the human body, and I tell you, again, that to be free from disease, your bloodstream must always be alkaline, with a pH reading between 7.2 and 7.6. Any reading below this means disease.

However, I want you to know and understand, that there is only ONE disease, which is "Toxaemia of the Bloodstream", and it has four-hundred symptoms.

Satan the Devil's medical professions around the world, say there are four-hundred diseases, but I, JEHOVAH, the Greatest Physician, tell you people of the world that there is only ONE disease, and it has four-hundred symptoms including cancer.

Yes, cancer is only a symptom, and it is easy to cure. All of the four-hundred so-called degenerative diseases are caused by the eating

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

of cooked food, and all these so-called diseases, which are really only symptoms of the ONE disease, "Toxaemia of the Bloodstream", can be cured, and avoided, by eating only organically grown raw plant food.

I am JEHOVAH, your Creator, and I want you to know that raw garlic, when eaten, will kill all cancer cells in your body.

Those of you who have been diagnosed with cancer, should take in at least four cloves of raw garlic twice a day. This is not a hard and fast rule for every person, but you must constantly keep garlic in your body.

An easy way to take a lot of garlic at one time is to crush it, or cut it up fine, and mash it in with a banana or other fruit, and just eat it from a spoon.

However, nothing else may pass your lips, except raw, organically grown plant food and water.

This is most important, so I repeat, you must also make sure that you do not eat anything else, except raw organically grown plant food, such as raw fruit, raw vegetables, and raw green vegetation.

You must only drink water and you must also make sure not to drink water that contains added fluoride.

I am JEHOVAH your Physician, and I tell you now, that you must not eat any cooked or processed food.

Cooked or processed food, will feed the cancer in your body and help it to grow.

WARNING. Some of you may be in such a condition that surgery is necessary, because of a blockage or other condition, whereby your immediate life, depends on it. Also, certain medications may have to be taken, such as blood pressure, heart, diabetes, asthma or other medication if needed to prolong your life in the short term.

I am JEHOVAH, the Creator of man, the One who is advising you, and I want you to know that cancer is an obligate sugar feeder, and it thrives on man-made processed sugars and on the sugars in cooked food.

The sugar molecules of cooked food and processed sugars spin clockwise and cancers thrive on these types of sugars.

In contrast, the sugar molecules in raw fruits and vegetables and other raw plant foods, spin in a counter-clockwise direction and cancers cannot use these sugars at all.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

In fact, when you eat only organically grown raw fruit, vegetables and green vegetation, you actually starve the cancer from its supply of unnatural sugar, and by not eating any cooked food, you ensure that your bloodstream remains in an alkaline condition.

I am JEHOVAH, the One who knows how to cure cancer, and I tell you that cancer cannot live in an alkaline body, so make sure that you eat enough raw garlic, together with raw, organically grown plant food, and drink only water without added fluoride.

Nothing else may pass your lips except for life saving medication in the short term.

You must eat the fruit instead of juicing it in high speed juicers to drink. If someone cannot eat, then juice the fruit by hand in a slow-motion method.

Usually your cancer will be gone in 6 to 8 weeks, and sometimes it has only taken 3 to 4 weeks with small tumours.

Satan the Devil has made sure that many of you people have added fluoride in your drinking water.

He knows that after prolonged exposure to added fluoride you people become docile, submissive and more open to acceptance and suggestion, despite your disturbing, restrictive and harsh living conditions.

Fluoride, among other things, can cause calcification in your pineal gland. Your pineal gland helps control the development of your other endocrine glands, and helps to keep them in their proper range.

Your pineal gland helps keep the normal activity of your endocrine system harmonious and effective.

A malfunctioning pineal gland, among other things, affects your sex glands, and can cause premature sexual development.

Satan the Devil wants you people to be harmed by having added fluoride in your drinking water, and he has caused you people to believe that added fluoride will protect your teeth from decay.

When you eat the natural diet of organically grown raw fruits, vegetables and green vegetation, together with natural water, your teeth will not decay and you will not need a toothbrush.

I am JEHOVAH, the One bringing the works of Satan the Devil to nothing, through my only-begotten son Jesus Christ.

Satan the Devil is pleased when he sees people suffering and dying, and he has ensured that his medical professions will continue

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

causing suffering and death to people afflicted with all types of health problems.

He also makes sure his puppets, his beastly government officials, support the murderous practices of his medical professions.

Chemotherapy and radiotherapy poison the body and keep it in an unhealthy acidic condition, and in most cases this allows the cancer to keep growing or to grow again if it had been temporarily stopped.

The failure rate for chemotherapy is over ninety-seven-percent, but because of ignorance and fear, many misled people keep allowing themselves to be put to death by these poisons from Satan the Devil's medical puppets throughout the world.

Also, Satan the Devil's radiation treatments are very harmful; they can create new cancer cells that are thirty times more cancerous and aggressive than the original tumour cells.

Yes, Satan the Devil's radiation therapy can breed deadly cancer stem cells.

I am JEHOVAH, the One perfect in knowledge and understanding and I am teaching you people to better understand your Earth.

According to my wisdom and design there are millions of lightning bolts occurring each day as part of the cycles of life on your Earth.

They tear apart your air, ionizing your air and creating nitrogen oxides, which are dissolved in rain and carried to your soil as dilute nitric acid. The nitric acid dissolves essential minerals into solutions, which are needed by your plants, as well as making nitrogen available for your plants.

Misled farmers under Satan the Devil's influence have been annually, adding tens of millions of tons of nitrogen fertilizers to your soil.

This is deadly to your essential organisms that live out their life cycles in your soil, and in run-off it kills fish in rivers, streams and lakes.

Yet the lightning bolts, which I designed, produce thunderstorm rainwater, which adds fixed nitrogen in the correct amount according to the cycles of life on your Earth.

According to my design your crops are fertilized by rainwater from thunderstorms, and they will yield very much higher than those fertilized with your unnatural nitrogen fertilizers.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

The lightning bolts are responsible for about ten percent of your fixed nitrogen, while microbes are responsible for about ninety percent of your fixed nitrogen.

I am JEHOVAH, the One who uses lightning in a symbolic manner to describe flashes of light or flashes of truth.

The spectacular shows of lightning that flash and thunder are accompaniments to my dealings with you people of the Earth, and they are embellishments of my heavenly throne and announcements of my approaching judgements.

I use hail, which is solid water to portray hard-hitting truths, just as I use water to portray waters of truth and waters of salvation.

My lightning is to the extremities of your Earth, and after it a sound roars, I thunder with the sound of my superiority.

I am JEHOVAH, your Creator, the One teaching you to benefit yourselves. Consider now your trees and there are many trillions of them carrying on their work in their cycles of life on your Earth. They are vital to your health in many ways.

Next time you see a tree towering upwards, give thought to me. I am JEHOVAH, the Designer and Creator of your trees.

Walk up and touch your tree and spread your arms around its trunk while you examine the bark.

No man can design or make a tree and yet I, JEHOVAH, the God of Wisdom, have designed and created many trillions of them for your benefit and the benefit of other creatures.

According to my design they are powerful pumps, which are far superior to any pumps that you people can make.

They continually pull water from deep underground and distribute it back through their leaves into the air as water molecules, which rise up and form clouds and then return to the earth as rain. This is a continuous water cycle, which is very important to the balance of your Earth.

Trees make clouds and it is important to maintain your trees, less trees mean less rain and higher sea levels.

Your trees play vital roles in the cycles of life on your Earth, and cutting down trees and leaving the ground bare causes destructive twisters like you see in the USA, and it also causes the slow process of deserts to be constantly at work.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

As you examine your large tree and are in awe of its size and beauty, think of the activities going on inside your tree.

According to my design there are important pathways inside your tree, and some of these pathways go from the leaves to the roots while others go from the roots to the leaves.

You can find the ones going up to the leaves in the sapwood, while the ones going down are just under the bark and they transport food from the leaves to the roots.

According to my design the leaves high up in your tree need water and nutrients continually, often many hundreds of litres each day.

A process that brings praise to me, pumps up these nutrients. The tip of each rootlet is equipped with a hard lubricated cap, which pushes its way through the soil spiralling like a corkscrew.

Just behind the tip are hundreds of microscopic root hairs, which absorb water and minerals that have been released by dilute nitric acid produced by lightning bolts in thunderstorms.

This water loaded with minerals can travel up to the highest leaf on your tree even to the highest leaf on your tallest tree.

According to my design, as water is consumed a shortage is created in the leaves of your tree and this causes the columns to move upward and pull water from your soil.

You people have been able to make a vacuum pump that can pull water about ten metres. However, the pumping system of your trees, which I designed, if required, could lift water to a height of some kilometres.

In addition, according to my design, each leaf of your tree takes carbon dioxide from your air and energy from the sun, while it makes food for your tree with the water and minerals arriving continually from the roots.

The pathways transport nutrients to every cell in your tree. The leaf's power to do this brings praise to me, it is indeed just another of the miracles, which I have carried out for your benefit.

Those who delight in me and delight in my law, will certainly become like trees planted by streams of water, that give their own fruit in their season, the foliage of which will not wither, and everything they do will succeed.

I am JEHOVAH, the One who created the Earth and all the cycles of life on it.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

Cutting down too many trees causes great harm, and unbalances the vital cycles of life on your Earth.

Tree-felling, land-clearing, broad-acre grain-crop farming, and over grazing of animals, cause less clouds, higher land and air temperatures, unbalanced air currents, higher sea levels, destructive weather such as tornadoes, cyclones and hurricanes, flash floods, droughts, desertification, deserts, and destructive lightning bolts hitting the earth and killing people and animals and starting bushfires.

Deserts cannot help to bring rain because there are no trees in a desert and trees generate rain clouds.

I have made it so that your trees bring rain over your land in harmony with your climate of wind and rain, governed by the movement of the sun, which cycles the rain over your earth according to your trees and the moisture therein.

According to my design the ground in a forest is protected from the sun and kept cool by the foliage on the trees and the litter on the ground, and when it rains the water is deeply absorbed into the cool soil.

When your land is exposed to the sun and baked it cannot absorb water when it rains and so the condition which causes deserts continues and gets worse with time.

Ploughing your ground for broad-acre crops does great harm in exposing it to the sun.

The correct diet for you people is organically grown raw fruits, raw vegetables and water. You are not designed to eat grains or grain products, which are acid forming in your body and cause the ONE disease with four-hundred symptoms.

Cooked food is a slow poison and you people of the Earth must not eat animals or things made from grains which require cooking.

However, now, during the transition period, which will end sometime after Armageddon, you may eat all things except blood, keeping in mind that cooked food is harmful to you, causing the ONE disease with four-hundred symptoms.

By planting trillions of trees including fruit trees the ground will be protected from the sun, the deserts will slowly be recovered, sea levels will drop and the weather will be mild.

You must stop the destruction of your trees, you must plant trees in order to lower the water table where salt has risen to the surface of the ground. More trees mean more rain clouds.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

You must reclaim the desert regions by planting trees, you must plant trees until the balance is restored. Trees are a vital part of your Earth's water, air, temperature and wind cycles of life.

Let the wilderness and the waterless region blossom as the rose and from parched ground let streams of water flow. Let the wilderness waters burst out and let there be torrents in the desert plain. Let the heat-parched ground become as a reedy pool and let the thirsty ground become as springs of water. Let the waterless regions be changed, let them be full of life and let them bring praise to me, JEHOVAH, the One causing it to be.

I am JEHOVAH, the One who created the water cycles of life on your Earth. According to my design your Earth has many cycles of life operating at all times.

There are biological and chemical cycles of life operating in your soil, whereby plants get phosphates and nitrates, which are recycled through your soil as dead plants and animals are broken down into simple chemicals, which new plants absorb.

Your Earth lives by regenerating constantly, according to the cycles of life, which I designed.

I have made things on the Earth move in cycles governed by the sun, and this process is responsible for causing and sustaining life.

Water is a vital part of your Earth and no living creature can live without it.

Water is essential for your largest animal to your smallest microbe. The proper food will not grow without water and if there were to be no water there would be no life.

I have made a certain amount of water for your Earth. Nearly all of your water is salty, leaving up to three-percent fresh water, but nearly all of your fresh water is contained in glaciers, ice caps, rain clouds, rivers, streams, lakes, underground streams and basins. I have designed your water cycle of life so that only about one percent of your fresh water is available to you.

However, do not be alarmed, because you have adequate water for your needs if you live according to the cycles of life, which I have designed for you. According to my design the total amount of water on your Earth has not increased or decreased since the Flood of Noah.

The last time you took a drink of water you may have drunk some of the same water, which quenched the thirst of Abraham, Moses or

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

even my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ. I have designed your endless water cycle of life to conform to my will.

The water that I created for your Earth, circulates from your trees and vegetation, and from your rivers and seas, to your air and clouds, back to your land as rain, back into your trees and vegetation, and back to your rivers and seas.

Most of your rivers run into your seas, yet your seas do not overflow, back to the place from which your rivers run, the water returns to run again.

I am JEHOVAH, the One who is teaching you to understand your life and your environment.

According to my design there are many paths that a molecule of water may take in your Earth's endless water cycle of life.

A molecule of water that once quenched the thirst of Adam or Eve, and finally returned to your sea, may have remained there for thousands of years, until it reached the surface and started another journey. As I am instructing you please examine one possible path that a molecule of water may take.

On the surface of your seas a molecule of water along with many trillions of others is evaporated by the power of the sun. It rises thousands of metres above the ground where it joins with other molecules of water to form a tiny droplet of water.

After travelling with your wind for hundreds of kilometres the droplet evaporates and the molecule of water rises again until it joins a raindrop, which falls to the earth, landing on a hillside with billions of others rushing downward into a stream.

One of your animals takes in the molecule while drinking and sometime later urinates, passing the molecule into your ground where it is picked up by the roots of one of your trees.

It travels up your tree and is eventually evaporated from a leaf back into your air where it again rises upwards to take part in forming another droplet.

After travelling on your wind again it joins one of your rain clouds and again falls as rain finding its way into one of your rivers, which empties it back into one of your seas. It may spend many thousands of years before it again reaches the surface and is evaporated again.

This is one small part of the endless cycles of life that I have designed for you people of the Earth.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

Your water evaporates from your trees, vegetation, rivers, streams, lakes and seas, and travels over your land, falls as your rain, becomes part of your food such as the juice of fruits and vegetation, which sustains you and your living things, and then returns to your seas.

This water cycle of life governed by the sun is vital in sustaining all life on your Earth.

There is a vital link between your health and your cycles of life governed by the sun. Your good health depends on you eating the proper food at the proper time and your food as well as your body are subject to, and are influenced by the sun-induced changes in your Earth's magnetic fields.

I have spoken about health as life's moisture, in stark contrast to dryness, representing unhealthy conditions. I have designed water to be your trigger substance, because nearly all the chemical reactions that sustain and give rise to all life on your Earth, take place in water.

Your male bodies are made up of sixty-five percent water, and your female bodies are made up of fifty-five percent water.

Water, as most of you know is a chemical compound made up of two simple elements, both of which are gases, hydrogen and oxygen.

I am JEHOVAH, the One who designed you in a wonderful way. Your scientists do not fully understand how your bodies function or how your water functions, and they believe that there are many anomalies with your water.

According to my design water is a substance that is denser as a liquid than a solid, hence ice floats.

Heating your water from zero to four degrees Celsius, causes it to contract rather than expand.

In addition, according to my design your water can react with itself under certain conditions, because it can act as an acid or an alkali.

To understand your water's unusual behaviour you need to look at the tenuous link that the hydrogen bond forms between the atoms of hydrogen and oxygen.

Because of this bond your water is very flexible and at the same time very fragile, whereby only a slight external pressure is required to break the bond and destroy or rearrange its pattern.

According to my design, nearly all the chemical reactions of life on your Earth must occur swiftly, with minimum expenditure of energy, so I have provided you with water to act as the perfect medium.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

Again, you may marvel at my wisdom, because between thirty-five degrees Celsius and forty degrees Celsius your water is most unstable and yet the temperature of a healthy human body is thirty-seven degrees Celsius.

The water that I have provided for you is also the trigger of life in your plants.

Under ideal conditions organically grown fresh fruit and vegetables contain much water, as well as vitamins, minerals and enzymes in perfect balance.

The water in your food and in your body is affected by magnetic fields produced by the sun and also the moon.

These magnetic fields are constantly changing and influencing the cycles of life in your food and your body, consequently, the sun directly affects your blood, during periods of great solar activity.

According to my design there are chemical reactions occurring in your body at all times and these are affected by the concentrations of chemicals in your body cells.

The chemical concentrations increase when your water levels drop and this unbalancing of the chemical concentrations is the beginning of ill health.

If water is supplied your health is restored. The best drink for you people is water.

Your nervous system is also sensitive to the sun's influences during periods of great solar activity.

The moon also has a very large influence on your Earth, affecting the magnetic fields and the waters, and as your brain is eighty-percent water, then the moon can affect you mentally and emotionally.

You people are complex living creatures with many chemical and electrical processes operating in your bodies at all times.

Your energy reserves are vulnerable and may be altered by many different influences, while your chemical reactions and electrical conductivity can be altered by magnetic fields that alter your life-triggering medium, water.

I am JEHOVAH, the One who has created you people to live on the Earth, which is subject to many changes that take place.

The sun's activity influences you and how you feel is an indication of the sun's magnetic field.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

According to my design, stronger or lesser sunspot activities coincide with differing feelings in your bodies.

Sunspots are magnetic storms that occur on the sun, which affect your cycles of life on Earth. According to my design, sunspots are explosions with high temperatures, that begin in the sun and send flames down towards the lands and seas. It is from these flames that solar winds of fast-moving particles, bombard the Earth's air causing magnetic storms.

Weather changes on Earth are the most noticeable signs of the effects of these magnetic storms.

Sunspots are part of your cycles of life, and you are designed to live in harmony with all the changing conditions on your Earth. The proper food will grow at the proper time and you must eat the proper food at the proper time to live in harmony with the changing conditions, which I have designed for you.

Many of you people are able to see how insignificant you really are in relation to the rest of my Creation, but, although you are so tiny I am keeping you in mind to help you.

I am JEHOVAH, the One who created the sun to dominate your days and the moon to dominate your nights.

After I created the Earth, I put a dome over it and called it the firmament, and inside, under the dome, I placed the sun to dominate the days, and the moon to dominate the nights, and then I attached the stars to the dome.

The firmament or dome is also called heaven. Before the Flood of Noah there were waters above the dome and under the dry land. The waters above the dome were male and the waters under the dry land were female.

Contemplate all the events in the sky, how the lights in the sky do not change their course, how each rises and sets in order, each at its proper time and they do not transgress their law.

I created four winds to support heaven, the dome. The winds stretch out the height of the dome, and they position themselves between heaven and the dry land and seas; they are the pillars of heaven, which support the dome.

Going far enough in any direction you will come to the end of the Earth and there you will see the firmament or dome.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

I created the chambers of the sun and the moon, where they go out and where they return. In their return, one is more honoured than the other is.

They travel in their magnificent course and do not leave their course, neither adding to nor subtracting from their course during each year which consists of three-hundred-and-sixty-four days exactly.

I have made it so that the sun goes out first and completes his journey, and after this is the hidden and visible path of the moon, which travels the course of her journey by day and by night.

The sun and moon are both equal in size and are much closer and smaller than most of you people believe.

I caused the sun, which is small to stand still over Gibeon and the moon, which is small to stand still over the low plain of Aijalon and they did not overlap. I did this to extend the daylight hours for Joshua so that he could finish his task of defeating and destroying the enemy.

According to the teachings of Satan the Devil, the sun is a sphere, which is eight-hundred-and-sixty-four-thousand-four-hundred miles in diameter and this is about one-hundred-and-nine times the diameter of the Earth.

He also teaches that the sun weighs three-hundred-and-thirty-thousand times more than the Earth and that it is so large one-million-three-hundred-thousand Earths could fit inside it.

So, how could such a large sun stand still over such a small place as Gibeon and not stand also over the nearby low plain of Aijalon? Stop being misled by Satan the Devil.

Satan the Devil teaches that the moon is a sphere and is two-thousand-one-hundred-and-fifty-nine miles in diameter, so how could the moon stand still over the low plain of Aijalon and not stand also over Gibeon?

Satan the Devil has indoctrinated and brainwashed most of you people from early childhood, in the belief that the Earth is a sphere or a globe and that it orbits around the sun, which is a very large sphere and is millions of miles away.

Satan the Devil has deceived most of you people of the Earth into believing his false and disgusting heliocentric theory.

I am JEHOVAH, the Creator of the Earth, and I tell you people that everything you have been taught about so-called space and the ball-shaped Earth is a lie. Everything you have been told about space is fake.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

A ball-shaped or globe Earth, must have a curvature, but nobody can find it because I created the Earth to be an enclosed realm.

Lake Baikal in Russia is almost four-hundred miles long and in Winter it freezes over and is perfectly flat throughout, so where is the twenty miles of curvature necessary on a ball or globe Earth?

I am JEHOVAH, the Creator of the Heavens and the Earth, and I created the sun, moon and stars, but I did not create any planets, black holes, dark matter or galaxies.

The stars called planets, were known in the past as wandering stars because the angels in charge of them deserted their posts, and each of the stars wandered from their designated course.

Nothing leaves the Earth and goes into so-called outer-space. The United States' so-called space vehicles go up, then level out, and when out of sight they nose down and fall into the sea; this is a great show designed to mislead you people.

There are no communication satellites in so-called outer-space orbiting the Earth.

Earth communications are air and land-based, and through undersea cables around the world.

There is no space travel because nothing can get through the firmament, the dome over the Earth.

Everything about so-called outer-space is a lie from Satan the Devil and his earthly organizations including NASA.

Images of so-called planets and deep space objects are computer generated images; the computer software in large telescopes contain computer generated images to mislead you people into believing that you are really looking at something called a planet, or something else far out in so-called outer space.

A large telescope without computer software will show only stars that seem to be shimmering as if looking at something shiny on the bottom of a shallow stream in very clear moving water on a sunny day.

The stars are attached to the dome over the Earth and you can see these shimmering or twinkling stars but you cannot see anything else through the dome.

I am JEHOVAH, the One who created the sun and moon on the fourth day of my six creative days towards the Earth and I placed them inside under the dome.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

Remember, in the beginning I created the spiritual Heavens and the Earth and some considerable time later I prepared the Earth to be inhabited.

So, what was the Earth orbiting around before I prepared it to be inhabited when as yet there was no sun?

Also, if the Earth, were to have been orbiting around the sun since the time I created the sun on my fourth creative day, what was the Earth orbiting around for my first three creative days, which were each seven thousand years long? The Earth does not orbit around the sun. Stop being misled by Satan the Devil.

I am JEHOVAH, the One who firmly fixed the Earth so that it could not move.

If the Earth were orbiting the sun you people of the Earth would see different constellations every three months.

You people see some seasonal asterisms such as Orion, but you have year-round asterisms like the Big Dipper in the North and the Southern Cross in the South, that are visible year-round.

Then there is Polaris who keeps his eternal watch over the central point. This is impossible on a globe Earth, but Satan the Devil lies and tells you people: "The stars are really far away".

Distance doesn't matter, if you were facing the opposite direction to a star you wouldn't be able to see it, no matter what the distance.

If you were orbiting the sun you would see different stars all the time.

The stars in your night sky are proof of your stationary Earth and completely disprove Satan the Devil's globe-Earth lies in two ways.

Firstly, their year-round visibility proves that you don't orbit the sun and secondly, their visibility from far away latitudes proves the Earth is not a ball or globe. If you were orbiting the sun you would see different stars in Summer than you do in Winter.

You could not have year-round constellations if you were on a globe-Earth orbiting the sun. The continuous visibility of the night sky stars makes it impossible for you to be on a globe-Earth.

Through my angel Uriel I showed Enoch many secrets so he could understand the things pertaining to the Earth.

He saw the storehouses of all the winds and he saw how with them I have adorned all Creation; he saw the foundations and the cornerstone of the Earth.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

He saw how the winds stretch out the height of heaven and how they position themselves between heaven and the dry land and seas; they are the pillars of heaven.

He saw the winds which turn the sky and cause the sun and all the stars to set. He saw the winds on the Earth which support the clouds and he saw the paths of the angels. At the end of the Earth he saw the firmament also known as the dome or heaven.

He saw how the stars of heaven came out and he counted the gates out of which they came, and he wrote down all their outlets for each one individually according to their number. He also wrote down their names according to their constellations, their positions, their times and their months.

My angel Uriel also showed him how some of the stars rose and became lightning but could not lose their form.

Uriel also said to Enoch: "Behold, I have shown you everything, Oh Enoch, and I have revealed everything to you, so that you may see this sun, and this moon, and those who lead the stars of heaven, and all those who turn them, their tasks and their times and their rising".

Enoch saw twelve gates in the dome at the east and west ends of the Earth from which the sun and the moon go out in the East and set in the West; six gates in the East and six gates in the West.

He saw that there were many window-openings to the north and to the south, and each window at its appointed time, sent out heat corresponding to those gates.

Enoch saw the region above those gates, in which the stars rotate.

I am JEHOVAH, the Creator of the Earth consisting of mountains, hills, flat plains, rivers, streams, lakes and seas with a dome over it.

The sun, moon and stars are all under the dome, but only the stars are attached to the dome.

I am exposing Satan the Devil's lies about the Earth being a ball or globe orbiting the sun. The Earth is not a ball or globe, it is solidly fixed and does not move.

The Big Dipper shows up in the northern latitudes all year round and this would be impossible if you were spinning, orbiting, spiralling and whirling along through so-called space.

The Big Dipper is also visible from northern Australia and this would be impossible on a globe-Earth, because it would be hidden by the Earth's so-called hill of curvature.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

If you lived on a globe-Earth the Big Dipper would not be visible from northern Australia.

Then you have Orion, the Hunter, which is a seasonal constellation that supposedly only shows up in Winter in the North, and in Summer in the South, but the truth is, that Orion can be seen from eighty-five degrees North all the way to seventy-five degrees South, and this completely disproves Satan the Devil's lies concerning the heliocentric globe-Earth theory.

On a globe-Earth it would be impossible for any constellation to be visible like Orion is visible. The hill of curvature on a globe-Earth would hide certain stars from your view and yet Orion is visible from most positions on your Earth.

The Southern Cross is visible year-round from the southern latitudes and if you were spinning, spiralling and orbiting you would lose alignment.

The Southern Cross is also visible from Hawaii and Florida Keys in the northern latitudes. If you lived on a globe-Earth the southern stars would not be visible from the North.

Star-trail time-lapse photography is also proof that your Earth is the stationary centre of my Creation.

If your Earth's supposed orbiting around the sun motion was what caused the star-trail effect, your Earth would have to be rotating daily, inverting upside down, coming back around and not rotating on its supposed axis, otherwise the same stars would not remain visible in the sky for well over twelve hours, which they do, and they would all move horizontally across the sky.

The fact that you can see the same stars all night long revolving in perfect circles around Polaris proves that the stars are moving relative to your solidly fixed stationary Earth.

Satan the Devil wants you to believe that from some quadrillions of miles away, Polaris is simultaneously mirroring your Earth's every wobbling, spinning and spiralling motion as it completes a lap around the sun.

If your Earth really revolves around the sun as Satan the Devil has caused most of you people to believe, then the continual change in your Earth's position through many millions of miles of your supposed annual orbit, would constantly rearrange your own perspective of the

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

stars and constellations above, even if the stars were to remain fixed in place while your Earth rotated.

Yet their angles and the measured distance between each one of them have never changed in all of their history. The earth is not a ball or globe speeding through so-called space.

I am JEHOVAH the Creator of the Heavens and the Earth, and according to my design you will always see Polaris above the centre of your Earth.

If you can see Polaris while looking up, then you can expect to see it from the very same position all year.

This would be impossible with your Earth's so-called annual tilt, while wobbling, twisting, spiralling and orbiting the many millions of miles needed for one complete trip around the sun.

During the so-called orbit around the sun the Earth would be millions of miles out of line with Polaris.

If your Earth is a sphere as Satan the Devil has caused most of you to believe, then Polaris should not be visible anywhere in the southern hemisphere, not even one degree south of the equator.

To see Polaris from south of the equator you would have to see through many miles of the so-called hill of curvature of the so-called globe-earth, and yet the Polaris has been seen by navigators south of the equator.

I am JEHOVAH the God of Wisdom and Knowledge and according to my design, many constellations can be seen well beyond the supposed hill of curvature of the globe-earth.

Aquarius and Libra can be seen from sixty-five degrees North to ninety degrees South. The constellation Virgo is visible from eighty degrees North down to eighty degrees South, and Orion can be seen from eighty-five degrees North all the way to seventy-five degrees South.

All these observations are only possible because you live on a stationary Earth that is not globe shaped.

The Southern Cross and other constellations cannot be seen simultaneously from every vantage point in the so-called southern hemisphere the way Polaris can be seen in the so-called northern hemisphere.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

They are seen sweeping over the wide outer perimeter of your Earth.

I am JEHOVAH, the Creator of Heaven and Earth and I tell you people that man has not been to the moon and no space-probe went to the so-called planet called Mars.

Everything about so-called space flights to the moon and other so-called planets is a lie from Satan the Devil.

The theory of gravity is false. There is no such thing as gravity.

For there to be so-called gravity at work concerning the Earth, there would need to be movement of the Earth and I tell you again, that the Earth, with flat plains, mountains, hills, rivers, streams, lakes and seas, under the dome, does not move because I have solidly fixed it.

I am JEHOVAH, the One who is creating everything from the largest to the smallest.

Everywhere you people look on your Earth you see things of my design, which is evidence of my wisdom.

According to my design the average microbial cell carries out hundreds of chemical reactions every second and can reproduce itself about every twenty minutes.

Microbes are so small in your eyes that over five-hundred microbes could fit into the area occupied by the period at the end of this sentence.

Some of your researchers have marvelled at the minute laboratory of a microbial cell, which carries out some two-thousand distinct reactions with incomparable skill in the smallest space imaginable.

Two-thousand reactions that diverge and converge at top speed without ever becoming tangled, are further evidence of my wisdom and bring praise to me the Creator of microbes.

I am JEHOVAH, the Creator of all things. I created the largest thing and I created the smallest thing.

Look! Take notice! Stand back and marvel at my Creation and continually be in awe of the work of my hands.

I am JEHOVAH, the One who created the cycles of life inside a microbial cell that weighs less than one-trillionth of a gram and contains a hundred-thousand-million atoms.

Look closely at the simplest cell and notice that my basic design is the same in all living systems on your Earth, from microbes to mammals.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

The meaning of the genetic code, is it not virtually the same in all living cells?

According to my design no living system on Earth is primitive or ancestral, with respect to any other system on Earth, nor is there any evidence of evolutionary sequence among all the diverse cells of my earthly Creation.

I am JEHOVAH, the almighty God, the Creator of Heaven and Earth. It has not escaped my notice that many scientists who did not believe that I existed, are now becoming aware that they believed in a long list of coincidences that were essential to their existence.

However, they now realize that the list of essential coincidences is getting longer and longer and that such coincidences could hardly have happened by chance.

They have given thought to such things as, the unique and anomalous properties of water, the frequencies of sunlight, absorption frequencies required for photosynthesis, the resonance of subatomic particles and atoms to form carbon, the equal and opposite charges of sub-atomic particles, the separation between sun and earth, their preconceived ideas regarding the distance between stars, the three dimensions of so-called space, no more no less, and the suitability of Earth to support life.

As these scientists study the evidence they are continually confronted with the idea that some supernatural agency must be involved.

This thought of a supernatural agency has been foreign to them, but now they are wondering if it is possible that they have stumbled upon proof that I exist.

Most scientists are more concerned with preventing a return to the religious beliefs and excesses of the past, than in looking forward to the truth, and this concern has dominated scientific thought throughout your past century.

However, they admit that there are so many of these odd coincidences, essential to life, that some explanation seems required to account for them.

I am JEHOVAH, the One who has designed and created you people.

According to my design and due to a particular cycle of life inside each person, each person is groping.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

Without realizing it you grope for the truth that you are created in my image and likeness, which simply means that you have a small measure of my attributes of love, wisdom, justice, power, purpose, creativity and other qualities that are yet to be perfected.

Because of these qualities, there is a vast difference between you and the animals.

Deep inside you are programmed to worship me, the true God, JEHOVAH, using the divine attributes, which I created in you.

Restlessness will remain in you until you get your divine attributes into proper balance.

You can continue to follow the urging of the particular cycle of life inside yourselves to turn to me in prayer and your restlessness will be done away with.

When your spiritual needs, which I created for you people, are fulfilled, your restlessness will be replaced with my peace, which excels all thought.

I am JEHOVAH, the Creator of Light, and you people should marvel at the way light is produced and coloured.

Most of you people of the Earth take things for granted in regard to light and most of you do not understand the shape of the Earth and its sun and moon effects.

All the noble gases glow when they are subjected to changing electromagnetic fields and it is obvious that daylight and sunlight are two different lights.

Sunlight is the light you see when you look at the sun, a yellowish white light, which is a direct light, a line of sight light, which causes shadows; shadows are caused by the reduction of light.

The second light is daylight, which is a diffused light, a glowing, scattered light, with a limited range, and it consists of many different colours.

Above the ozone layer, the inert gases separate, not because of so-called gravity, but according to their atomic weight.

Helium, neon and argon all rise above the ozone layer, and find their own position themselves.

Diffused light comes from these layers of inert gases high up above the ozone layer.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

The electromagnetic field of the close passing sun, excites these inert gases, and they emit light, and I, JEHOVAH, the Great Designer, designed this process.

When there is a change in the nearby electromagnetic field, voltage, temperature, pressure, or its elemental neighbour, there is a change in the colour and intensity of the diffused light.

I am JEHOVAH, and I have made argon and neon as the third and fifth most abundant elements in the composition of the air on your Earth.

I have made it that there is more argon than neon, and there is more neon than ozone, methane and carbon monoxide combined.

There are many colours that can be produced by neon alone, and you can see a full spectrum of light with all the noble gases.

I am JEHOVAH, the Creator of Light. The shadow between light and dark is a convergence line, showing the edge of the electromagnetic field and the edge of daylight, but daylight may not be a perfect circle surrounding the sun, as it will take the shape of the electric and magnetic fields that are within.

Due to perspective the sun disappears into the horizon and not below it.

Perspective and daylight eventually make the sunlight disappear when you are looking lengthwise through the layers of light.

This will help you people to understand the colours, the layers, the range, the abrupt termination lines, the receding light, and the curve that is seen on the horizon.

If there are noble gases and a magnetic field, you will see curved light because the field curves.

The curve is not in the shape of the Earth, but in the light, and the light curves because the field curves.

I am JEHOVAH, the One helping you people to understand more about the light of your Earth.

Ionized gas has a magnetic field, according to my design. The magnetic field of the sun, pulls on the fields of the Earth below as it passes, and the magnetic field also increases the brightness when interacting with the ionized gas field.

The light is normally transparent, but when the discharge of light is concentrated and intensified it becomes impossible to see through.

The sun creates the field and the noble gases within the field create the light.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

I am JEHOVAH, the One who created the blue sky over your Earth.

For you people to understand why the sky is blue, you need to understand sunlight, and how it interacts with the gas molecules that make up your air.

Sunlight, which I designed, appears white to your human eyes and it is a mixture of all the colours of the rainbow.

Sunlight causes an electromagnetic field change in your air that causes the charged particles inside air molecules to oscillate up and down. When this happens the oscillating charges produce electromagnetic radiation at the same frequency as the sunlight, but scattered over all different directions.

I am JEHOVAH, the Creator of everything on your Earth, and according to my design the blue component of the spectrum of visible light has shorter wavelengths and higher frequencies than the red component.

Thus, as all the colours of sunlight are in your air during the day, the blue part causes charged particles to oscillate faster than does the red part.

The faster the oscillation, the more scattered light is produced, so blue is scattered more strongly than red.

Now, you should be able to see a little of my wisdom, regarding light.

Blue light is scattered into other directions ten times more efficiently than red light.

Your noble gases, helium, neon, argon, krypton and xenon, make up one percent of all your air on Earth.

The sun creates the field, and the noble gases within the field create the light.

The sun governs the colour of the light at sunrise, the colour of light during the day and the colour of light at sunset. You people of the Earth, see sky blue, red and yellow at sunset.

I am JEHOVAH, the Creator who made out of one man every nation of men to dwell upon the entire surface of the earth, and I decreed the appointed seasons and set the limits of the dwelling of men, for them to seek me if they might grope for me, and really find me, although in fact I am not far off from each one of you, for by me, you people of the Earth have life.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

I am JEHOVAH, the One making wars to cease to the extremity of your Earth.

There has been no peace for the wicked. False religion and war have been constants of your history.

Have you not noticed that war and false religion are connected? Indeed, throughout your history, war and false religion have been inseparable. The false gods were given tribute for every military victory, and the demon inspired priests, who were hungry for greater wealth, grew as eager as the Pharaohs for further foreign conquest.

In Assyria, fighting was the main occupation of the nation, and the demon inspired priests, were incessantly calling for war, they being supported by the spoils of conquest.

In Europe they were explicitly organized for waging war, with the demon inspired priests, again being involved.

Legends tell of swords being inhabited by demons or acting as agents of the gods.

The people of Rome were bred for war, although Rome was considered to be highly civilized.

Standards that bore emblems of their false gods were carried into battle, and when a Roman general ordered that a standard be cast into the ranks of the enemy, this added zeal to the fighting of his soldiers, to recover what was to them, the most sacred thing on Earth.

I am JEHOVAH, the almighty God who is exposing all the works of Satan the Devil.

Demon controlled Christendom, which is part of Babylon the Great, Satan the Devil's world empire of false religion, is responsible for wars, which have been waged more zealously than all the wars, and these wars have been on behalf of faith.

Of these so-called holy wars, none have been bloodier than the so-called Christian crusades of the Middle Ages.

Fighting and dying under false religious flags still goes on with violent persistence.

I am JEHOVAH, the One True God, and I am getting rid of all the flags on the Earth that cause division among people, they are an abomination in my sight.

Let all flags on the Earth be destroyed. I don't want to see any type of flag at all on the cleansed Earth.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

Demon inspired Protestants and Catholics in Northern Ireland have begun rioting and killing each other now, while this book, my Holy Word of Truth, is being written.

Demon inspired Arabs and Israelis still stand guard at their borders of territorial, cultural and religious dispute, after so many years of bloodshed.

The demon inspired Muslims and Hindus are still trying to establish dominance in regard to Kashmir and this resulted in a seventeen-day war recently.

They are not willing to think about the future, but are still concerned about events of the past when they were divided.

Demon inspired professed Christians have consistently warred against members of their own false religion.

Demon inspired Catholics have killed other demon inspired Catholics.

Demon inspired Catholic bishops have consistently supported all wars waged by the satanic government of their country.

Demon inspired Protestants can in no way escape these forces of nationalistic divisiveness.

It is so, that all organized demon inspired false religions follow the flag.

I have seen the battle flags in the churches of Babylon the Great, Satan the Devil's world empire of false religion.

With part of the mouth my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, the Prince of Peace has been praised and with the other part of the mouth war has been glorified.

Do I favour one nation over another in the time of war? Yes, I favour my special nation, Spiritual Israel, whose weapons of warfare are spiritual.

In the past I favoured the fleshly nation of Israel, who were once my special people, and I gave them the victory over wicked nations, not because of their righteousness, but because of the wickedness of their enemy nations.

In addition, because they were my special people bearing my name, I gave them victory against the false gods of those enemy nations.

However, all those nations who have participated in war since my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, was on the Earth, were wicked nations,

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

and all those nations who are now, still involved in war, are wicked nations.

No true followers of my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, participate in fleshly warfare.

I did not listen to the prayers of the people of those wicked nations asking for my protection in war. They were carrying on war under the influence of Satan the Devil and his political and religious leaders.

It was fitting that they received the retribution they were due. There is no peace for the wicked, but the wicked are like the sea that is being tossed when it is unable to calm down, the waters of which keep tossing up seaweed and mire.

Many of you people have looked to the churches of Babylon the Great, Satan the Devil's world empire of false religion, to help create a war-free world, but the churches, in fact, have proved to be one of history's most divisive militant forces.

The clergy of the so-called Christian churches, which are part of Babylon the Great, Satan the Devil's world empire of false religion, are the finest blood-lust creators that you have, and of them you have made free use.

Due to the wars, you call World Wars one and two, Satan the Devil has caused you to set up his disgusting abomination, called the League of Nations, which, you later named the United Nations.

You hailed this disgusting thing, which is actually standing in a holy place, in that it is being worshipped, because you put faith in it to bring peace to your Earth instead of looking to my Kingdom Government in the hands of my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, the Prince of Peace, to bring peace to your Earth.

This disgusting abomination is causing desolation on your Earth, and is hailed by the demon controlled World Council of Churches of Babylon the Great, Satan the Devil's world empire of false religion, as the political expression of my glorious Kingdom on Earth.

How disgusting is this abomination, Satan the Devil's United Nations organization?

I am now turning one of my enemies, against another. I am turning Satan the Devil's political world empire, against Babylon the Great, Satan the Devil's false religious world empire.

A complete number of you world rulers, who will be getting your power and authority from Satan the Devil, will give your power and

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

authority to his disgusting thing, his United Nations organization, and it will destroy and remove false religion from the Earth.

Now, you rulers of the Earth, your heart is as streams of water in my hand, and I am able to turn it, whichever way I please.

Even as it is my thought, I am making it your one thought, to carry out my will.

The beginning of the destruction of Babylon the Great, Satan the Devil's world empire of false religion, marks the beginning of my war of Armageddon, the Great Tribulation, but you do not need to fight against me and my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, so that he destroys you.

However, you must destroy the great harlot, Babylon the Great, Satan the Devil's world empire of false religion, and you must begin, with the churches of Christendom, which claim to represent me. The other false religions must then be destroyed.

I am JEHOVAH, the almighty God, and I will have no false gods before me. There are to be no other gods or forms of gods on the Earth.

You ministers of Satan in Christendom should flee from Satan the Devil's religious empire, repent of your sinful practices, and present yourselves to me, through my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, by presenting yourselves to my ministers in my Kingdom Halls for your daily instruction.

How are you members of the clergy to escape the lake of fire and sulphur, which symbolizes everlasting destruction?

I am JEHOVAH, the almighty God who is extending mercy to you, although you are more deserving of destruction than those you have misled.

However, you should also know, that my faithful servant has pleaded for your lives.

Do not miss out, act quickly in coming to me through my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ.

Strip off your purple and scarlet robes, remove your headdress and humble yourselves before me and those of mankind, as you flee to my ministers in my Kingdom Halls.

Who among you should be called Holy Father? I am JEHOVAH, the Holy Father of the Righteous.

Before my burning anger consumes you, flee from Babylon the Great, the mother of the harlots, and of the disgusting things of the

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

Earth, the city that has a kingdom over the kings and rulers of the Earth, the religious harlot, that has committed religious fornication with the kings and rulers of the Earth.

Flee from the harlot who is drunk with the blood of the holy ones, and with the blood of the witnesses of my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, the harlot who is dressed in purple and scarlet, being supported by the rulers of the Earth, through Satan the Devil's United Nations organization, and she lives in shameless luxury, and is adorned with gold and precious stone and pearls, and in her hand a golden cup, that is full of disgusting things, and the unclean things of her religious fornication.

Because of her religious fornication with the rulers of the Earth, all the nations have fallen victim and have been led away from the truth.

The travelling merchants of the Earth have become rich, due to the power of her shameless luxury. She has bought from them, gold, and silver, and precious stone, and pearls, and fine linen, and silk, and everything in scented wood, and every sort of ivory object, and every sort of object out of most precious wood, and of copper, and of iron, and of marble, also cinnamon, and Indian spice, and incense, and perfumed oil, and frankincense, and wine, and olive oil, and fine flour, and wheat, and cattle, and sheep, and horses, and coaches, and slaves.

This harlot, Babylon the Great, Satan the Devil's, world empire of false religion, has much wealth, while the people she is misleading by her demon inspired false religious teachings and spiritistic practices, are poor and ragged, physically and spiritually.

So, get out of her, my people, if you do not want to share with her in her plagues that I am bringing upon her. For her sins have massed together clear up to Heaven, and I have called her acts of injustice to mind.

Render to her even as she rendered, and do to her twice as much, yes, twice the number of the things she did. To the extent that she glorified herself and lived in shameless luxury, to that extent, give her torment and mourning. For in her heart, she keeps saying, "I sit a queen and I am no widow and I shall never see mourning". That is why, in one day, her plagues will come, death, and mourning, and famine, and she will be completely, burned with fire, because I have judged her, and I am the strong God, JEHOVAH.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

I called Cyrus the Persian to conquer ancient Babylon, the city filled with demon inspired false worship that was holding my people captive, and the waters were dried up so that Cyrus, could gain access to the doors and gates of the city. My people were set free, to go back to their land and restore pure worship.

Today, Babylon the Great is sitting on many waters, and the waters mean, peoples, crowds, nations and tongues, and once again the waters will be dried up, but this time, in Babylon the Great, Satan the Devil's world empire of false religion.

I am causing the people to desert her, and in so doing they are fleeing to my glorious Kingdom to carry on pure worship.

You rulers of the Earth, who are now ruling by means of Satan the Devil's authority, must take care to remove out of her estates, every trace of false religion.

All her wealth and priceless pieces, even to the smallest trinkets, pictures, crucifixes, prayer books, beads and statues. All the utensils of gold and silver must be thrown into the fire and melted down. Her altars, which are disgusting things, where worship was offered to Satan, must be destroyed.

Gravestones and religious images in cemeteries must also be destroyed along with places where the ashes of dead people are kept. The ashes must be spread at sea or returned to the dust of the ground.

All items above ground in cemeteries must be completely destroyed, so that the land is bare and only grass, flowers, shrubs and trees remain, until a more suitable use for the land is found.

Take care and pay attention to small details, because the removal of false worship must be complete, so that no disgusting objects may be found.

When you rulers have completed your task of destroying Babylon the Great, Satan the Devil's world empire of false religion, you must come down from your seats of power and present yourselves to my ministers in my Kingdom Halls for daily instruction and work duties.

Satan the Devil is being removed so that he cannot grant you authority to rule, and he will not be able to influence you or mislead you.

He and his demons are being taken away from mankind and locked away for one-thousand years.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

Remember to be humble in front of my ministers who are your new kings and priests. You must learn to be humble, he who exalts himself will be humbled, and he who humbles himself will be exalted.

To live forever you will have to be perfect, and your training will commence when you come down from your thrones and seats of power and humble yourselves. Do not be embarrassed, as every one of my people has had to learn to be humble. All mankind including those resurrected, will learn to be humble.

Imagine how murderers and war criminals will feel when they are resurrected and have to face those whom they put to death.

They will have to suffer the humiliation. However, those people whom they put to death, will have to learn to forgive them and ultimately love them as loving brothers.

I am JEHOVAH, the God of Love. Everyone who receives my gift of everlasting life must first learn love. Love is long suffering and kind.

Love is not jealous, it does not brag, does not get puffed up, does not become provoked, does not behave indecently, does not look for its own interests, and it does not keep account of the injury.

It does not rejoice over unrighteousness, but rejoices with the truth. It bears all things, believes all things, hopes all things and endures all things.

Love never fails, it is the perfect bond of union, so continue putting up with one another and forgiving one another, freely.

Those who are showing love, will always seek to do unto others as they would like others to do to them.

All who are led by my active force, my holy spirit, display the fruits of my active force, my holy spirit, which are love, joy, peace, long-suffering, kindness, goodness, faith, mildness and self-control.

However, all you people of the Earth who are not being led by my active force, my holy spirit, at this time, are manifesting the fruits of the works of the flesh.

They are fornication, uncleanness, loose conduct, idolatry, practice of spiritism, hatreds, strife, jealousy, fits of anger, contentions, divisions, sects, envies, drunken bouts, revelries and things like these.

As to these things I am forewarning you, that those who practice such things will not inherit my Kingdom.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

All who are trained by me must put on a new personality, this will be a gradual, but ever progressing process until you are perfect.

Each one of you people will be assisted with love and tender affection as you grow towards perfection, the same way as people who are ill are nursed with loving care until they recover from their illness.

You people are spiritually sick and some of you more so than others; those of you who are more spiritually sick will receive extra loving attention to help you recover.

I will be training you through my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, and his Kingdom kings and priests, my ministers. You will all be persons taught by me, I will be your confidence and you will certainly succeed.

I am JEHOVAH, the One instructing you people. Who among you has no weaknesses?

On the other hand, how many of you can see weaknesses in other people?

There are not many among you who would like to admit that you have weaknesses. Yes, many of you find it easy to see faults in others and are quick to offer advice to show them how to improve, but many of you find it difficult to accept that you need to change.

I am JEHOVAH, the One bringing joy to you people through my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, your redeemer, king and counsellor.

Think, you people! Imagine the paradise Earth, where everyone is clean, healthy, happy and honest.

Where those in authority are considerate and interested in showing love for others, where there is no greed and no one exploits his fellow man.

Where people are trusting and naturally pleasant, where life can be enjoyed with a sense of security and well-being and where there is no fear of sickness or death.

Can you people see yourselves fitting into a society like that, living in the paradise Earth? That is how life will be, in the paradise Earth.

Remember, that specific influences shaped and moulded your behaviour in the first place, so with my influence and assistance through my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, and his under-priests, it is now possible for you to reshape your behaviour and lifestyle.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

I am JEHOVAH God, the One making everlasting life, possible for you people.

All you people who choose to avail yourselves of my gift of everlasting life in the paradise Earth, must seek my special people, my ministers, and they will help you as babes in the truth, feeding you the milk of my Holy Word of Truth, and lovingly assisting you to make small changes at first, and later, guiding you in the more difficult things, until you become full grown men and women in the truth, partaking of the solid food, which belongs to mature people, who through use, have their perceptive powers trained to distinguish both right and wrong.

I am JEHOVAH, the almighty God of Salvation. Look! It is the day of salvation and I am helping you people.

I am beautifying you meek ones with salvation, because salvation belongs to me.

I am able to make you wise for salvation, so call on me out of your gloom and your predicament, for I will make your way steady and your future will be assured. Have faith in me and my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ.

I am JEHOVAH, the One teaching you people to become wise, so trust in me and receive your gift of everlasting life in the paradise Earth.

Keep your attention fixed on me and you will live forever in the paradise Earth.

I am JEHOVAH, the almighty God. I will have no false gods before me.

Your houses contain disgusting things of your false worship and must be thoroughly cleansed. You must destroy any trace of false worship.

You must not keep anything that has any connection with false worship, even if it is of sentimental value it must be destroyed.

Any trace of false religious objects must be thrown into the fire. If it does not burn it must be smashed completely so that no part can be recognized.

If it is made of gold, silver or other metal it must be melted down. The metal may be retained.

Some photographs that may seem precious must be destroyed because they would remind you of this old system of things, which is being destroyed.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

When you are living in the paradise Earth the former things will not come up into your hearts or minds.

I am JEHOVAH, the God of Spiritual Israel. When I brought the fleshly nation of Israel out of Egypt to the promised land, which was a typical representation of the paradise Earth, I caused them to drive the wicked people out of that land, and the land then became their possession.

I caused these words of instruction to be given to them: "When you are entered into the land that JEHOVAH, your God is giving you, you must not learn to do according to the detestable things of those nations. There should not be found in you anyone who makes his son or daughter pass through the fire, anyone who employs divination, a practicer of magic or anyone who looks for omens or a sorcerer, or one who binds others with a spell or anyone who consults a spirit medium or a professional foreteller of events or anyone who inquires of the dead. For everybody doing these things is something detestable to JEHOVAH, and on account of these detestable things JEHOVAH, your God is driving them away from before you. You should prove yourself faultless with JEHOVAH, your God.

"For these nations whom you are dispossessing used to listen to those practicing magic and to those who divine, but as for you, JEHOVAH your God has not given you anything like this. A prophet from your own midst, from your brothers, like me, is what JEHOVAH your God will raise up for you, to him you people should listen in response to all that you asked of JEHOVAH your God in Horeb on the day of the congregation, saying, 'Do not let me hear again the voice of JEHOVAH my God, and this great fire do not let me see any more, that I may not die.' At that JEHOVAH said to me, "They have done well in speaking what they did. A prophet I shall raise up for them from the midst of their brothers, like you; and I shall indeed put my words in his mouth, and he will certainly speak to them all that I shall command him. And it must occur that the man who will not listen to my words that he will speak in my name, I shall myself require an account from him.

"However, the prophet who presumes to speak in my name a word that I have not commanded him to speak or who speaks in the name of other gods, that prophet must die. And in case you should say in your heart: "How shall we know the word that JEHOVAH has not spoken"? When the prophet speaks in the name of JEHOVAH and the word does

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

not occur or come true, that is the word that JEHOVAH did not speak. With presumptuousness the prophet spoke it. You must not get frightened at him".

I am JEHOVAH, the almighty God who is again bringing my people out of bondage.

This time I am bringing them out of the world, which was typically represented by Egypt, with Pharaoh the ruler of Egypt being the typical representation of Satan the Devil's visible political system.

The fleshly nation of Israel, while in captivity in Egypt, was the typical representation of Spiritual Israel, my ministers, who are in captivity in the world today under Satan the Devil's political system.

I raised up Moses as the mediator, who was a typical representation of my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, who is now the mediator.

Just as I caused Moses to lead my people out of Egypt, I am now causing my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, to lead my people out of this world.

Just as I led my people Israel to the promised land, now I am leading my people, Spiritual Israel, into the promised paradise Earth, the promised land being the typical representation of the paradise Earth.

To escape being killed by the angel of death, my people, the fleshly nation of Israel, had to put faith in the blood of the Passover lamb. They had to paint its blood over their doors.

The Passover lamb was the typical representation of the Lamb of God, my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, and the blood of the Passover lamb was the typical representation of the sacrificial blood of the Lamb of God, my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ.

Passing through the Red Sea was typical of passing through the war of Armageddon, which I am bringing upon Satan the Devil and his demons and all those who support them.

You people must have faith in the Lamb of God, my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, and in his shed sacrificial blood, in the same way as the fleshly nation of Israel, had faith in the blood of the Passover lamb. It was their faith that protected them and it is your faith that will protect you.

I am JEHOVAH, the One who is causing the destruction of false religion.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

Your homes do not have to be destroyed in the same manner as the churches, temples, synagogues and mosques of Babylon the Great, are destroyed, however, you people who practiced false worship in your homes, must destroy all altars and any trace of false worship that is in your homes.

After cleaning out the detestable objects used in false worship in your homes, you must have your homes inspected by my ministers, in case you have failed to carry out all my commands.

If some detestable object remains hidden or unnoticed and is later discovered, you must report the matter to my ministers, who must have it destroyed.

Any person who is unsure whether or not an object is detestable, must inquire of my ministers, and they must tell you if the object is detestable.

There are many detestable things on mobile phones, computer hard drives and other computer associated equipment, and in books, even reference books refer to detestable things, such as false religious symbols, graphic displays and pictures.

Children's books must be examined, because most of them contain demon inspired illustrations and stories of Santa Claus, talking animals, witches, magicians and sorcerers, as well as demon inspired illustrations and stories of fairies, elves, goblins, superman, batman and toys of war such as swords, guns, tanks, warships, fighter planes and things like these, which must be destroyed.

There are many other detestable things, which must be destroyed and as to these things my ministers will inform you.

I am JEHOVAH, the almighty God. I will have no false gods before me and no longer will I tolerate unrighteousness.

Your hearts must be cleansed, just as a bucket full of filthy contents needs to be cleansed.

A bucket full of dirty water when placed under a tap, which pours forth only clean water, will eventually become a bucket filled with clean water.

A heart filled with unrighteousness must be cleansed by continually taking in only the pure waters of truth, which my ministers will be continually dispensing.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

My only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, who is the Lamb of God, will shepherd you and guide you to fountains of waters of life, and I will wipe out every tear from your eyes.

No longer will you read detestable books, magazines or newspapers of this wicked system of things, because they must be destroyed.

No longer will you people watch detestable television programmes, because they must be destroyed.

My ministers, who will instruct you daily, must control the television programmes.

My ministers may use television to issue instructions or they may use television as a teaching tool.

As regards your weapons of war, they must be turned into farm machinery or other useful equipment.

The disgusting thing, standing in a holy place causing desolation, Satan the Devil's United Nations organization, has a small part of my word displayed, regarding this, but my word should have been fully displayed, regarding this subject.

These are the words that I caused my servant to write: "And it must occur in the final part of the days that the mountain of the house of JEHOVAH will become firmly established above the top of the mountains, and it will certainly be lifted up above the hills; and to it all the nations must stream. And many peoples will certainly go and say: 'Come, you people, and let us go up to the mountain of JEHOVAH, to the house of the God of Jacob; and he will instruct us about his ways, and we will walk in his paths.' For out of Zion law will go forth, and the word of JEHOVAH out of Jerusalem. And he will certainly render judgement among the nations and set matters straight respecting many peoples. And they will have to beat their swords into ploughshares and their spears into pruning shears. Nation will not lift up sword against nation, neither will they learn war anymore"

Now is the time that I am causing wars to cease. Your weapons of war must be turned into farm machinery or other equipment. No more will you people learn war or go to war.

Through my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, I am resurrecting all those loved ones lost in war.

I am JEHOVAH, the almighty God who is sending forth my law out of Zion, the New Jerusalem, my Kingdom Government, headed by

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, the King of Kings and Lord of Lords.

He is a king and a priest according to the manner of Melchizedek, and his future bride, the holy people, my ministers, who are also to be kings and priests, will accompany him.

My Kingdom Government will rule the whole Earth, and there will prove to be one law, one pure language, and one government.

Therefore keep yourselves in expectation of me, because it is the day of my rising up to the booty, for my judicial decision is to gather nations, to collect together kingdoms, in order to pour out upon them my denunciation, all my burning anger, for by the fire of my zeal all the old Earth is being devoured.

I am giving to you people the change to a pure language, in order for you all to call upon my name JEHOVAH and serve me shoulder to shoulder.

All my promises I am keeping, and all the prophecies spoken by my prophets I am fulfilling. I am the One making the word of my servant come true.

I am causing you people to run to my ministers, and you must obey them.

They will carry out my will regarding the governing of the new Earth, and the teaching of all you people as to my righteous requirements. Serve them joyfully as you rejoice in your salvation.

My servant who offered to forfeit his everlasting life if I would save all the wicked people, as well as Satan the Devil and his demons, I favour very much. I have caused him to write all these words of mine.

Now my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, gave up his life in Heaven as Michael the Archangel when I caused him to be born to the virgin girl Mary.

She conceived him immaculately through the power of my holy spirit, my active force.

I am his Father, I gave him his life as Michael the Archangel, and also as my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ.

Accordingly, his sinless spiritual life may be viewed as a perfect ransom price for all those wicked spirits who repent and obey him.

In the same way, his sinless human life is viewed as the perfect ransom price for all wicked people who repent and obey him.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

From the Scriptures he knew that when he had done my will and died as a sacrifice for sins, once for all time, that I was going to resurrect him and reward him with greater glory than he had before.

The joy of pleasing me and receiving his reward, was enough for him to endure the torture stake and give up his life.

Even without a reward, he would obey me, for he is a faithful and discreet slave.

Now my faithful servant who offered his everlasting life to me on behalf of you people who are wicked, believed that he would not receive a resurrection.

He had no joy set before him with a reward of more glory than he had before. He did not seek any reward, but only pleaded for your lives.

Your redeemer however, is my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, who paid your ransom, but his ransom covers only those who obey him.

Now if some of you do not obey him and continue being wicked, should I take my faithful and discreet servant's everlasting life, and perform great miracles and perform great signs, so as to save all you wicked people, or should I destroy those of you who will not repent of your sins, and then perform special deeds so that my faithful servant, who pleads for your lives, will not feel sad at your destruction?

I tell you, no man has greater love than this, that he should surrender his life on behalf of his friends. However, my faithful and discreet servant, is willing to surrender not just his life, but his everlasting life, on behalf of strangers, and wicked ones at that.

I tell you these things that you may understand the kind of people that I have chosen from among mankind as a first-fruits, to be kings over the Earth, serving my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ and lovingly looking after you people.

I have given my faithful servant a new name, Elijah. Should I take the everlasting life of a king such as this, in exchange for those of you who are stubborn and remain wicked, or should I exalt him over all my possessions on Earth?

If you stubborn ones want to keep living, and if you want me to perform great miracles and signs so that you will believe in me and my power, then which one of you will put my faithful, and discreet servant Elijah, who offers his everlasting life on your behalf, to death?

In what manner will you kill him, or will you all repent and have this man as a king over you, and become his friend?

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

I tell you stubborn ones that I will not accept his offer to save you, but I will destroy you and make him happy, and the former things will not come up into his heart and mind.

I am JEHOVAH, the God of Love and I reside in the Heavens above, but from my lofty abode, I make my plea, come now you people and turn to me.

$\frac{3}{4}$ tempo

If you will be my people	GCBDCBA
The way you really should	GAGBAF
Then I'll forgive your past deeds	GAGBAGD
And make things O so good	EFEGAC

My will's been done in Heaven	CBAGFAA
According to the time	DBAGFG
My Kingdom's been established	EAGFEFD
The Earth is next in line	EGFEDC

I've been so patient with you	FEGFEDD
A loving Father should	EFEFDC
Even though you hate me	FEGFEDD
I'll make things O so good	EFEGAC

I've sent word to your houses	CBDBAGG
To tell you of my love	GAGBAF
But you've failed to hear me	FEGFEDD
My message from above	EDGGAGC

You are much more than robots	GCBDCBA
The things that you can make	GAGBAF
You all have hearts and feelings	GAGBAGD
My love do not forsake	EFEGAC

Come quick and see my Kingdom	CBAGFAA
Before the nations fall	DBAGFG
My words are being spoken	EAGFEFD
In every Kingdom Hall	EGFEDC

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

Politics and religion	FEGFEDD
Have told so many lies	EFEFDC
They've caused all the trouble	FEGFEDD
Beneath your heavenly skies	EFEGAC
Soon my Son will remove them	CBDBAGG
They both are of no worth	GAGBAF
Then my will shall be done	FEGFEDD
As in Heaven on the Earth	EDGGAGC
You rulers of the people	GCBDCBA
It is time to heed my call	GAGBAF
You must destroy religion	GAGBAGD
But not one Kingdom Hall	EFEGAC
My ministers are waiting	CBAGFAA
In every Kingdom Hall	DBAGFG
They have some good news for you	EAGFEDD
To share with one and all	EGFEDC
Catholics or whatever	FEGFEDD
All people of the Earth	EFEFDC
Everyone is welcome	FEGFEDD
Come show me what you're worth	EFEGAC
JEHOVAH God is my name	GCBDCBA
I am the God of Love	GAGBAF
Jesus Christ will rule you	FEGFEDD
He will rule you from above	EDGGAGC

My words must be printed, and distributed in all the Earth. The Earth must be filled with the knowledge of me, the only true, almighty God, JEHOVAH.

In all the languages, my words must be printed. No effort must be spared in the printing, binding, and presentation of my Holy Word of Truth.

All places where printing and publishing are carried out, must be offered to my special people, my ministers, in order that they may

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

supervise the work carried out in those premises. The book must be bound, and the cover must be blood-red in colour.

The book will be titled, JEHOVAH, in gold coloured lettering. On the top of each page as a header it must have, JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth in bold lettering.

No other words of text are to be inside the cover of my book. No names of publishers or printers should be seen inside the cover of my book and the books must not be numbered.

There must be as it were a red sea of these books containing my Holy Word of Truth, and they must be distributed free, to every person on the Earth in their own language or in a language they can understand.

In every nation the printing, binding and distribution must be carried on diligently. My Holy Word of Truth is my gift to all you people.

All the treasures of the Earth, including all the gold and silver are mine.

You people who are skilled in printing and binding must offer yourselves and your resources to me.

All the resources of the nations must be brought to my ministers, and they must see to the printing, binding and distribution of my Holy Word of Truth.

You retiring rulers of the nations who are stepping down from your seats of power, must take the lead in bringing the resources of the nations to my ministers.

I am JEHOVAH, the almighty God. It is the appointed time for the judgement to start and it has started in my own household.

My special people are being judged first, and each one is receiving his reward for his actions.

Now, if the judgement starts with my special people, what will be the end of those of you who are not obedient to the good news, which I am declaring to you out of my own mouth?

If the righteous man is being saved with difficulty, how will the ungodly man and the sinner make a showing?

In my love and in my long-suffering and patience, along with my kindness, goodness and mercy, the ungodly and the sinner are being

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

given my special attention in order that they may be saved without so much difficulty.

I am JEHOVAH, the One who reveals sacred secrets, and the One making the prophecies of my servants come true.

As my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, learned obedience by the things he suffered, and as my ministers learned obedience by the things they suffered, so too, all you people are learning obedience by the things you are suffering.

That is why the whole world has been lying in the power of the wicked one Satan the Devil.

I have handed you all over to Satan the Devil to be disciplined, and because you have loved unrighteousness, you have been suffering, due to being in harmony with Satan the Devil and not with me.

The sufferings of the present season do not amount to anything, in comparison with the glory that is being revealed by my ministers.

For the eager expectation of my Creation has been waiting for the revealing of my sons, my ministers.

I am now revealing my sons, my ministers to you people, for my Creation was subjected to futility, not by its own will, but through my will. I subjected it, that my Creation would be set free from enslavement to corruption, and have the glorious freedom of my children.

For I know that my Creation kept on groaning together and being in pain together until now.

Not only that, but my ministers also, who have the first fruits, namely my active force, my holy spirit, yes, they themselves have groaned within themselves, while they were earnestly waiting for my intervention into Satan the Devil's system.

Now, if I am declaring my ministers righteous, then also I am glorifying them. If I am for them, who will be against them?

Who will file accusation against my chosen ones? I am the One who declares them righteous.

For neither death, nor life, nor angels, nor governments, nor things now here, nor things to come, nor powers, nor height, nor any other Creation will be able to separate them from my love, that is in my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, their Lord.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

I am JEHOVAH, the One teaching you people. You must not become downhearted because of your sinful flesh and feel despair when you do that which you do not wish to do.

I know the condition of your heart and I know when you are trying to overcome the law of your sinful flesh.

I also know when you are willfully practicing sin, and your heart is becoming hardened.

I do not expect you people to become perfect instantly; to become perfect you will need time, and when I see fit, I will finish your training.

My Kingdom Government headed by my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, and accompanied by my ministers, his under-priests, will be ruling you people for the rest of the one-thousand years of my only-begotten son's Kingdom rule.

During that time you will be lovingly assisted and at the same time you will be trained until you are perfect.

Some of you will reach perfection before others but eventually you will all become perfect and worthy of living forever in the paradise Earth.

During the rest of the one-thousand years of my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ's Kingdom rule, the dead will be resurrected, taught the truth, and judged by their actions after learning the truth.

While you are undergoing your training the Earth will be transformed into a beautiful paradise suitable to sustain everlasting life in complete happiness.

At the end of the one-thousand years of Satan the Devil's imprisonment away from mankind, I will cause Satan the Devil and his demons to be released, and they will try to mislead you, which I will permit.

All those who are victorious against Satan, will then come to life, everlasting life.

Even though the dead were raised earlier, they are not considered as really having come to life, until they have passed the final test and remained perfect.

That is why I had it written: "The rest of the dead did not come to life until the thousand years were ended".

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

My adopted sons, the Bride of Christ, the light of the world, the New Jerusalem, my ministers, are to be kings and priests, and together with my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, will rule in my Kingdom Government.

I am beautifying them so that they reflect my glory. They are the city which cannot be hidden, and they are letting their light shine forth before the world, so that the world can see their fine works and give glory to me.

Thick gloom is covering you people of the world, but you can see their light and find your way to me for your everlasting salvation.

I am JEHOVAH, the One bringing Armageddon, the war against my enemies, and there will be a time of great trouble.

You people of the Earth must collect yourselves together to me for your protection through the Great Tribulation that I am bringing upon the Earth.

You must flee to my Kingdom Halls, and seek my ministers for your protection.

A great crowd of people you must become, out of all the nations, tribes, peoples and tongues.

Such a great crowd you will be, that no man will be able to number you, and you must survive the Great Tribulation, and you will be praising me, saying: "Salvation we owe to our God, who is seated on the throne, and to the Lamb".

In reference to my ministers, the little one himself will become a thousand, and the small one a mighty nation, I, myself, JEHOVAH, will speed it up at the right time.

Spiritual Israel, my ministers, will be kept busy looking after you people, in fulfillment of the prophecy, which I caused my prophet Zechariah to utter.

It will yet be that peoples and the inhabitants of many cities will come, and the inhabitants of one city will certainly go to those of another, saying: "Let us earnestly go to soften the face of JEHOVAH and to seek JEHOVAH of armies. I myself will go also".

I am causing you people of the world to actually come to seek me and to soften my face.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

Many groups of you men out of all the languages of the nations will take hold, yes, you will actually take hold of one of my ministers, who is a spiritual Jew, saying: "We will go with you people, for we have heard that God is with you people".

You people will fulfill the prophecy, which was spoken by my prophet Zachariah, when you hurry to my Kingdom, to my ministers, who are my spiritual Israelites, spiritual Jews.

Although they are not all Jews in the flesh, they are in fact my sons, through their faith in my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ.

For all of them who were baptized into my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, have put on my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ.

There is neither Jew nor Greek, neither slave nor freeman, neither male nor female, for they are all one person, in union with my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ.

Moreover, if they belong to my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, they are really Abraham's seed, heirs with reference to my promise.

I want you to understand that the Jews, were the first to be offered the privilege of becoming my holy nation, but they did not accept my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, as the Messiah, and had him put to death.

I have now taken people of the nations to become my holy nation, my Kingdom of kings and priests, with Cornelius the Italian army officer being the first non-Jew to become a spiritual Jew, an adopted son of mine.

However, it is not as though my word has failed, for not all who spring from Israel, are really "Israel".

Neither because they are Abraham's seed, are they all my children, but, as I said to Abraham: "It is by means of Isaac that what will be called your seed will be".

That is, the children in the flesh, the fleshly nation of Israel, are not really my children, but the children by my promise, are really the seed.

For the word of my promise was: "At this time I will come and Sarah will have a son".

Yet not that case alone, but also when Rebekah conceived twins from Isaac, and they had not yet been born, nor had done anything good

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

or vile, in order that my purpose respecting the choosing, might continue dependent, not upon works, but upon me, the One who chooses. It was said to her: "The older will be the slave of the younger". Just as I said: "I loved Jacob, but Esau I hated".

I am JEHOVAH, the God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob. Immediately after Babylon the Great, Satan the Devil's world empire of false religion, is destroyed by the disgusting thing standing in a holy place, Satan the Devil's United Nations organization, my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, will remove all the earthly rulers from their seats of power, and he will seize Satan the Devil and bind him, and cast him into the abyss, and seal it over him, for one-thousand years.

I am JEHOVAH, the almighty God. After Satan the Devil, the dragon, the original serpent is abyssed and my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, takes his glorious power over all the Earth, the dead who have died in union with him, he will resurrect to life, and they will rule with him for the rest of the thousand years of his Kingdom rule.

This is the first resurrection, and over these faithful ones, the second death, the lake of fire and sulphur has no authority.

They are granted immortality, which means they are incorruptible and indestructible, such is my confidence in them.

These faithful ones, include all those who remained faithful to death, in union with my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ.

I am JEHOVAH, the almighty God who dispenses truth and enlightenment with a strong voice, and my voice has sounded to men as thunder.

My truths of enlightenment are as flashes of lightning, mixed with the fire of my divine judgements.

My brilliant beams of truth are as lightning coming from my prophetic Holy Word of Truth.

They are being sounded with my strong voice, which is like thunder, that gives warning of an impending storm.

My truths are coming from the altar that is before my throne. My judgements are fiery flames, which come from the altar before my throne, and are dispensed by my angels in attendance around me.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

As a golden incense vessel filled with fire from my altar, and hurled to the Earth, so my judgements are dispensed, causing thunder, lightning, voices and earthquakes.

I am shaking the Earth with my judgements and revelations of truth, which are thunderous warnings.

My waters of truth are hard, like hailstones, that pelt ungodly men.

The results of my revelations are like earthquakes, that cause the wicked people of the Earth to rock and shake.

I am JEHOVAH, the One causing Babylon the Great, the great city that has a kingdom over the kings of the Earth, to be split in three parts.

I am causing an earthquake, such as has not occurred since men came to be on the Earth, so extensive an earthquake, so great, the cities of the nations will fall.

I am causing a flooding torrent of truth, of hard-hitting facts. These truths are a great hailstorm, with every stone about the weight of a talent.

In causing Babylon the Great, the great city to be split in three parts, I am showing that her collapse will be complete and final.

I am causing every island to flee, and the mountains will not be found. These hard-hitting truths, will cause the collapse and removal of Satan the Devil's ungodly systems of government, and things like Trade Unions, Blood Banks, the Red Cross, RSL clubs, War memorials, and institutions that seem so important, and permanent to you people of mankind, will be removed.

My truths will overturn and cause the collapse of all the worldly traditions and philosophies. Christmas celebrations must cease, they are disgusting and detestable abominations in my sight, as well as Easter celebrations, Anzac-day celebrations, Independence Day, or Fourth of July celebrations, King's or Queen's, or anyone's birthday celebrations.

I am JEHOVAH, the God of Truth, and I am shaking you people with the revelation of my truths, from the altar before my throne in the Heavens. The shaking that I am bringing upon you people is unlike anything mankind has ever experienced before, and along with the shaking are my fiery judgements, which are a fiery flame that will devour wickedness as if it were stubble.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

I use fire to cleanse and purify things just as you people use fire. Precious metal is purified by fire, as it melts down the metal, allowing the dross to be removed.

By the fire of my zeal and the fiery flame of my judgements I am refining you people, because I am like the fire of a refiner whose pot is for silver and whose furnace is for gold.

I am removing the dross of wickedness and the ruler of the authority of the air.

My ministers who are assisting in this refining process, are flames of a devouring fire. I make my angels spirits and my ministers a devouring fire.

The satanic air put out by Satan the Devil has been causing you people to be inclined away from me. It has been causing you people to support Satan the Devil and pay no heed to me or my righteous requirements.

The disapproved mental state of you people is caused by the satanic air put out by the ruler of the air, Satan the Devil.

I am pouring out my anger into the air, and your mental inclination must change, because my Holy Word of Truth is exposing the ruler of the air, Satan the Devil, and it is exposing the method that he is using to mislead you to destruction.

I have caused my angel to pour out the bowl of my anger upon the air, and no more will Satan the Devil be able to mislead you, because I have exposed him.

Satan the Devil has been misleading the entire inhabited Earth, and now, because I am exposing him and tearing down his religious and political empires, he is more determined to lead you all to destruction.

He will put forth into the Earth, expressions inspired by demons from his political system and his false prophet, his false prophet being the Anglo-American alliance, and he himself as the dragon.

The aim of these demonic expressions is to cause all you kings and rulers of the Earth to fight against me, to fight against my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, in the war of Armageddon.

You people are no longer blinded by Satan the Devil, and can now resist the pressure that he will bring on each one of you.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

Satan the Devil is putting all you people of the Earth under compulsion, to vote for, and support his unauthorized political system, which I am destroying. You must not vote for any of Satan the Devil's political parties to rule you.

You are not able to buy food and other items or sell your labour or products, unless you support Satan the Devil's unauthorized political system by paying the imposed tax.

If you support my enemies, you are detestable and worthy of death.

The unauthorized political system, is getting its power and authority from Satan the Devil, and demanding your support.

Satan the Devil's political system is calling for your support, for the tax.

By paying the tax you are supporting my enemies and are worthy of death.

Satan the Devil's, unauthorized political system, is calling for you to worship the flag and sing the national anthem, and by doing this you commit an act of idolatry, which makes you worthy of death.

Satan the Devil's unauthorized political system is forcing military service on many of you people.

Being a member of my enemy's armies is also detestable and makes you worthy of death.

The conclusion of the matter, Satan the Devil and his demons, and his unauthorized political system, which includes his United Nations organization, will try to cause you to be fearful, and serve them instead of serving me.

To serve them means death, but to serve me, JEHOVAH, the almighty God of Salvation, means everlasting life in the paradise Earth.

Now is the time of great trouble, because now I am bringing the Great Tribulation, a tribulation such as has not occurred since the world's beginning, until now.

In fact, unless these days are cut short, no flesh would be saved, but because of my chosen ones, these days are being cut short.

During this time some of you may die, but if you die faithful to me, my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, will resurrect you.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

Satan the Devil will keep testing you, but if you stay faithful to me, although he kills you, you will be happy before you die, knowing that you will be resurrected and rewarded with everlasting life in the paradise Earth.

All who die in union with my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, will be happy to die, because I will strengthen them while their faith is undergoing such a test. They will rest from their labours and I will reward them with everlasting life in the paradise Earth.

I am JEHOVAH, the One bringing in my Kingdom Government in the hands of my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, and Satan the Devil will be trying to bring in his disgusting United Nations organization as his One World Government, also called the New World Order.

Satan the Devil will try to frighten you, my people, my ministers, and also, all you who will make up the great crowd before my throne, so that you will all serve him.

I know his future plans to rename by number, every country in the world, and paint his things blue, including ships, planes, tanks, and all other war equipment, plus all motor vehicles, and farm machinery, as well as making all military uniforms and police uniforms blue.

All this effort in making his things blue, will not succeed in making people believe that his disgusting United Nations organization is better than my Kingdom Government in the hands of my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ.

Satan the Devil will try to make all you people come under his control through the disgusting thing, his United Nations organization, and he plans to implant a microchip or gel in every person.

Satan the Devil will make it known, that failure to comply with the orders from his United Nations organization will be met with violent and brutal force, and those not in compliance should expect to be shot on sight.

Satan the Devil will let it be known that his police force will not tolerate resistance or disobedience by anyone, and they will be authorized to shoot to kill anyone opposing his United Nations organization's orders. He wants all people to be fearful of his puppets.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

All those who die faithful to me will be resurrected into the paradise Earth, so do not be fearful, but rely on me when you are being tested, and I will strengthen you.

I am JEHOVAH, the almighty God of Armies, and I am bringing Satan the Devil's system to its end.

Take your stand against him and do not be fearful of his puppets, those who can kill your body, but cannot destroy your everlasting life in the paradise Earth.

Rather, be in fear of me, because I can destroy both your body and your future life.

This knowledge of the events, which will be occurring upon the Earth, is my loving way of helping you people who are fit for destruction.

Because my faithful and discreet slave Elijah, is pleading for your lives, I am causing him to prophesy in my name.

The words of this prophecy are faithful and true, because they are my words.

I am JEHOVAH, the almighty God of Love. I will cause my faithful and discreet slave Elijah to reveal further instructions after the Great Tribulation, which is coming upon the whole world.

All you people who survive into the new system of things, must obey him, because my active force, my holy spirit will be with him to guide him in his appointment.

I am JEHOVAH, the only true almighty God, the One who makes the word of my servants come true.

This book is my Holy Word of Truth, it is my loving way of helping all you wicked people survive into the paradise Earth.

In the past, when I saved a people out of Egypt, and they were murmuring, and the load on Moses was too heavy, I directed Moses to select seventy of the older men to assist him and sixty-eight were present with Moses, and Edad and Medad began prophesying in the camp away from Moses and the sixty-eight older men, and Joshua urged Moses to restrain them, but Moses said: "I wish all of JEHOVAH'S people were prophets, because JEHOVAH would put his spirit upon them".

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

I had put my active force, my holy spirit on Edad and Medad because they were among those written down, although they were not in the tent of meeting with the others.

Today, it is the same with my faithful and discreet slave Elijah, he is outside away from the presence of the elders of the congregation of my people, and I have put my active force, my holy spirit upon him.

My faithful and discreet slave Elijah has a spirit like Joshua had. He is a bold and fearless man who is confident in the certainty of my promises.

He is obedient to my direction and determined to serve me in faithfulness.

Just as Joshua crossed the Jordan river, and dispossessed those nations in the promised land, and he showed no fear of the enemy, so now you people who are my ministers, must pass through the red sea of destruction at Armageddon, just as Moses and the Israelites passed through the Red Sea, which destroyed their enemies.

You must be ready to cross over into the land that I am giving you, and you must not be fearful of the enemy.

I have raised up my faithful and discreet slave Elijah, I have put my active force, my holy spirit, upon him, and I have caused him to write all these words, although I have set him apart from you.

He will stay in the background until the right time, because he doesn't want too much attention focused on himself.

Just as Joshua defeated thirty-one kings and subjugated large sections of the promised land, so too, I am giving a much greater victory to my faithful and discreet slave Elijah. It is due to his faithfulness, and his complete confidence in me, that I have appointed him.

It is now time to take possession of your inheritance, the Kingdom that I have prepared for you.

With boldness and fearlessness you must be publishing my judicial decisions to my enemies, who you are dispossessing.

Your weapons of warfare are spiritual, but they are powerful.

You must minister to all the people in a loving manner, with boldness towards those who defy me.

My book must be printed continuously, and there must be no let-up in this matter until you receive instructions to cease. All your

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

resources, which are mine, must be used to see to the printing, binding and distribution of my book. This book is my Holy Word of Truth.

I am JEHOVAH, the Creator of the Earth, and through my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, I am dispensing my instructions to my faithful and discreet slave Elijah, who will take the lead in proclaiming my righteous decrees to my enemies.

All of Satan the Devil's governments are my enemies, and they must be brought to nothing.

I am JEHOVAH, the One to whom all you people of the Earth must look to for salvation, and my only-begotten-son, Jesus Christ, is now using my faithful and discreet slave Elijah, to get my special people ready to claim their inheritance as kings and priests in the new system of things after Armageddon, during the rest of the one-thousand-year reign of my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ.

I am JEHOVAH, the God of Salvation, and now, my special people, my ministers, when Elijah gives the word, you must stop obeying Satan the Devil's puppets, his government officials.

You must not obey them in any detail at all, because they are my enemies, and I am removing them.

You must get ready to destroy your mobile phones, which for many will contain all your personal details, and if not, to burn your driver's licences, your motor vehicle registration papers, your birth certificate, your health cards, pensioner cards, library cards, and any other paperwork of any description that gives them authority over you.

You must remove and get rid of all number plates from your motor vehicles, as all motor vehicles now belong to me, as do all roads and tollways as well as all houses.

Motor vehicles will now be called automobiles. Automobiles are private vehicles used for leisure and travel. You should only refer to your mode of transport as an automobile.

Your motor vehicles, which have been used previously for business, should now be referred to as your automobiles.

My ministers will not be "driving", but they will be "using" their automobiles. Do not use the word "driving".

If the police pull you over, you should tell them that you are "using" your automobile for leisure and travel.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

Also, when questioned by the police, you must only give your Christian name, and remember, you are not a “driver”, you are a “user”, using your automobile for leisure and travel. You are a “traveller”.

You must not mention your Surname, which was placed upon your birth certificate.

If you mention your Surname, it will mean that the police have jurisdiction over you, but they will have no hold on you if you only give them your Christian name.

I am JEHOVAH, the Maker of Heaven and Earth, and I want you ministers of mine to know that Satan the Devil's governments can only rule over you, if you give them permission to rule over you.

They are corporations and illegal entities, with no power whatsoever, and I am getting rid of them.

After Elijah gives the word, you must not pay tax to any governments or those claiming to have authority over you.

However, before Elijah gives the word, in the short term, during the transition from this old system of things to the new system, you may purchase food, fuel and other necessary items that have a built-in tax on them.

All things on the Earth now belong to me, because I am taking my great power and executing judgement among the nations.

Satan the Devil's false religious system, Babylon the Great, will be destroyed by the armies of his United Nations organization starting with the Vatican.

I am JEHOVAH, the One who through my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, have caused all these words to be written by Elijah, my faithful and discreet slave.

You special people of mine, my ministers, must study my book well and share it with others.

When Satan the Devil causes his puppets, his government officials to declare that they are using Emergency Powers against the previously mentioned fake so-called virus to enforce world-wide lockdowns, my Holy Word of Truth must then be seen worldwide on the Internet.

Lockdowns are one of Satan the Devil's ideas, but I am always ahead of him and he cannot win in his dispute with me.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

He intends to use this type of situation to scare the people of the world into complete submission so that they will accept his death dealing so-called vaccination in their arm.

Obedience to his orders by the worldly people will give his puppets, his government officials, great confidence in their power.

I repeat, when the lockdowns occur, my book must be sent worldwide to the people via the Internet.

You special people of mine must continue as usual until Elijah gives the word.

You must act as usual and pay the tax and loan payments, so that you don't bring attention to yourselves.

The printing of my book in all the languages must continue day and night.

I am JEHOVAH, the almighty God of Revelation. I am the One who reveals sacred secrets to my faithful servants.

Who, accompanied the high priest of fleshly Israel, into the Most Holy of my temple?

The high priest of fleshly Israel was a typical representation of the high priest, Jesus Christ, my only-begotten son, whose priesthood is in the manner of Melchizedek.

The high priest of fleshly Israel entered alone, into the Most Holy of my earthly temple, into my very presence to offer sacrifice to me once a year.

His under-priests, did not enter through the curtain into the Most Holy, but remained in the Holy of my Holy Place, when they carried out their priestly duties.

On the Day of Atonement, when the high priest entered the Most Holy, the under-priests were not permitted into my Holy Place.

When my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, was baptized he entered the Holy of my spiritual temple.

This Holy is on the Earth and not in the Heavens where the new Most Holy is.

After his death I resurrected him as a spirit creature, and he ascended to me in the spiritual Heavens, to the Most Holy of my spiritual temple, my spiritual Holy Place.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

He then offered the value of his shed blood, as a sacrifice for the sins of all, on the altar of my divine will.

As the high priest, he had entered the Most Holy, with his sacrifice, into my very presence, having passed through the curtain, which represented his flesh, therefore, he has offered one sacrifice for sins, perpetually.

There is no reason for his under-priests to enter the Most Holy of my spiritual temple, which is in the spiritual Heavens.

The duties of the under-priests will be carried out in the Holy, of my Holy Place, which place is on the Earth.

You yourselves, also as living stones, have been built up to form a spiritual house for the purpose of a holy priesthood, to offer up spiritual sacrifices, acceptable to me, through Jesus Christ, my only-begotten son.

When my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, gave the revelation of future events to his apostle John, he said: "The one that conquers, I will make him a pillar in the temple of my God, and he will by no means go out from it anymore, and I will write upon him the name of my God and the name of the city of my God, the New Jerusalem, which descends out of heaven from my God, and that new name of mine".

Notice that the New Jerusalem does not ascend to Heaven from the Earth, but it descends from Heaven to the Earth, and to him that conquers, he will be made a pillar in my temple.

Now the pillars of my temple were not in the Most Holy, but in the Holy, and they supported the curtain, separating the Holy, from the Most Holy.

As a pillar in my temple your place is in the Holy.

You have been built up upon the foundation of the apostles and prophets, while my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, himself, is the foundation cornerstone.

In union with him the whole building being harmoniously joined together has grown into a holy temple for me to inhabit.

In union with him, you ministers have been built up together into a place for me to inhabit by spirit.

I am JEHOVAH, the God of Truth. My only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, inaugurated the way of entry into my Holy Place, which place is

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

the New Jerusalem, my spiritual temple, made up of himself and spiritual Israelites. He is the first of many brothers to enter my Holy Place.

As the high priest, he entered the Most Holy of my Holy Place to prepare a place for you people who are my ministers.

There are many abodes in my house and he has prepared a place for you in my Holy Place, but not in the Most Holy of my Holy Place. You are all now in the Holy, of my Holy Place, on the Earth.

I am JEHOVAH, the One telling you people who belong to me that you will live on the Earth forever.

You are my special people, Spiritual Israel, my ministers.

I made a new covenant to put my laws in your hearts and minds, and I have become your God, and you have become my people.

Flesh and blood cannot inherit my Kingdom, but you are born from water and spirit, you are a new Creation, you have been raised up and seated in heavenly places.

You were buried with my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, in his baptism, your old personality was impaled with him, and your resurrection is in the likeness of his to a newness of life.

You are no longer fleshly men but are spiritual men, born from water and spirit, and as such you are my adopted sons, brothers of my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, and heirs with him.

All of you who love my manifestation, through my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, and continue in union with him, will receive the crown of righteousness.

All of you who are led by my holy spirit are my adopted sons, also joint heirs with my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ.

All of you who were dead in your trespasses and have been brought through the bath, have been made alive, made new, a new Creation in union with my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, and you have been raised up and seated in heavenly places.

All of you who are in union with my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, and are led by my active force, my holy spirit, are a chosen race, a people for my special possession, a holy nation, a royal priesthood to declare to the world my love.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

All of you special people, my ministers, are the symbolic one hundred and forty-four thousand, standing with the symbolic Lamb, on the symbolic Mount Zion, having symbolic names on your foreheads.

The symbolic one hundred and forty-four thousand, standing on Mount Zion, represent all of you who are led by my active force, my holy spirit, you are all my adopted sons.

You are no longer physical men, but spiritual men, a new Creation, born from water and spirit, and not from flesh and blood, because flesh and blood, cannot inherit my Kingdom.

My active force, my holy spirit, leads you, consequently you are my sons, spiritual men, and your perceptive powers are such that you can receive the spiritual, deep things, that belong to me.

However, a physical man does not receive the things of my active force, my holy spirit, for they are foolishness to him, and he cannot get to know them because they are examined spiritually.

I am JEHOVAH, the almighty God.

Through my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, I have appointed my faithful and discreet slave Elijah who is dispensing this spiritual food to you, to be over all my belongings in my Kingdom on Earth.

My faithful and discreet slave Elijah is separated from you at this time, being detached and showing discernment in the guidance of his own speech and actions.

He is distinct, in that I have given him the liberty and power of deciding and acting according to his own judgement.

He has the power to decide within my limits of law, as to punishments or remedies, and he can regulate matters of procedure and administration.

He is marked by circumspection, being cautious and well considered, showing attentiveness to all circumstances, which may affect action or decision.

He is judicious, having and exercising sound judgement, with wisdom in relation to practical matters, both physical and spiritual.

He has proved to me that he is silent when speech is inconvenient, and he is trustworthy in confidential matters.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

It was due to his confidential knowledge of my will, that it became necessary for him to be separated from you his brothers, because it was not time for him to reveal these truths, which he is now revealing.

When he was among you, certain teachings were conflicting, and he could not lie about matters, or openly agree with wrong and inaccurate teachings. Often, he was looked down upon with suspicion, because of his silence and lack of support concerning certain matters of Scripture, which were inaccurately being taught.

He caused himself to be disfellowshipped by smoking, and waited for my directions. All things are lawful for him, but not all things are advantageous, however he has not let himself be brought under authority by anything, after being disfellowshipped he again gave up smoking.

Having my active force, my holy spirit, he has self-control. Although a perfect man would not smoke, I had not specifically commanded, "you must not smoke". If I had commanded, "you must not smoke", then he would have sinned outside his body, because every other sin, except fornication, is outside the body.

However, I did not command, "you must not smoke", so there was no authority, for you his brothers, to go beyond what is written in my Holy Scriptures.

He does not need authority from you his brothers, to associate with you, and he does not need to prove to you his brothers, that he is repentant for smoking.

He is a favoured son of mine, and has never moved away from me. Some of you may think that he is not worthy of his appointment, but I am the One saying he is righteous, and if I say he is righteous, who will file accusation against him?

He has uncovered all his sins before me, I have forgiven him, declared him righteous, and open to no accusation before me.

Who really is the faithful and discreet slave whom his master appointed over his domestics, to give them their food at the proper time?

Happy is that slave, if his master on arriving, finds him doing so. "Truly" my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, said: "He will appoint him over all his belongings".

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

My faithful and discreet slave Elijah, who has been appointed over all my belongings on Earth, is now dispensing your food at the proper time.

I am JEHOVAH, the almighty God of the Prophets. I caused my faithful and discreet slave Elijah, to write words of prophecy to the Elders, at Bethel.

The Elders, did not accept my Holy Word of Truth, which I caused him to write, but explained to him that the faithful and discreet slave, is dispensing my Word of Truth, through the Watchtower magazine, and he should not speak of these truths, that I had caused him to write.

I want you to know that my judgement, has started with my own household. I oppose those with lofty ideas, also, I oppose the haughty ones, so do not speak haughtily, because I will remove the haughty ones.

All those who have entertained lofty ideas and have exalted themselves among their brothers, must now humble themselves.

However, those of you who have been taking the lead, should continue to serve, with a new enlightened attitude, as to your position as future kings in my Kingdom Government.

You must all keep yourselves ready to obey my faithful and discreet slave Elijah.

He who humbles himself will be exalted, but he that exalts himself will be humbled.

Now, you ministers must ready yourselves, to minister to the great crowd out of all mankind that I am gathering to you, out of all the nations, tribes, peoples and tongues.

I am gathering them to you so they can gain salvation, and receive my gift of everlasting life in the paradise Earth. You must prepare them to survive the Great Tribulation.

I am JEHOVAH, the almighty God, who dwells in the height. I am the High and Lofty One who resides in the lofty abode of Holiness and Beauty in the Spiritual Heavens.

I am far above the physical heavens and my dignity is above the heavens and the Earth.

As a man would measure an object by the span of his hand, it is the same way with me.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

I measure the proportion of the heavens with a mere span, and I have stretched out the heavens just as one would stretch out a tent cloth.

I am the One who is dwelling above the circle of the Earth, I am stretching out the heavens, just as a fine gauze, and I spread them out like a tent in which to dwell.

The Heavens are my throne and the Earth is my footstool.

From my lofty position I look down upon the physical heavens and the Earth, and from this lofty position, I speak, answer prayers and render judgements.

The sun, moon and stars are the stellar bodies of my physical heavens.

These heavens, the sun, moon and stars, together with the firmament, the expanse or dome over the Earth, show forth my glory. I also call the expanse, the firmament, the dome or heaven.

The heavens of the heavens cannot contain me, I am far above, looking down on them and yet the Heavens are my established place of dwelling. The Heavens where I reside are the Heavens of the spirit realm.

I am JEHOVAH, the Spirit, who dwells in the Spiritual Heavens. My angelic spirit sons, also dwell in the Spiritual Heavens.

Now you special people who belong to me, are to be seated in heavenly places. These places are high and exalted, very much.

You are to be lifted up as rulers over mankind, to be the New Heavens of Lofty Grandeur with far reaching dominion over the Earth.

You are among the righteous, who will possess the Earth, and you will reside forever upon it.

Even as Zerubbabel and Joshua were lifted up over my people in the new order of things at that time, and the Heavens were ruling as I directed and supervised my people, so too, you people are lifted up.

Is it time for you special people to dwell in expensive and luxurious houses, while my house lays waste?

You people must set your heart upon your ways. You have sown much seed, but there is a bringing of little in.

While you special people are on the run on behalf of your own houses, my house lays waste.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

Therefore, over you, the Heavens have held back their dew, and the skies have not trickled with righteousness, and the Earth has not opened up and become fruitful with salvation and righteousness, because I kept calling for dryness upon the Earth, and upon the ground, and upon earthling man.

I am JEHOVAH, your God, and just as I roused up the spirit of Zerubbabel and Joshua, and the remaining people, and they began to work on my house, so too, I am rousing up you special people, my ministers.

Be bold as you carry out the work, for I am with you, so do not be afraid.

I am rocking the Heavens and the Earth and agitating and stirring up the wicked sea of mankind.

I am rocking all the nations, and the desirable things of all the nations must come in, and I will fill my house with glory.

The silver is mine and the gold is mine. The glory of this house will become greater than the former house, and in this place I will give peace.

From this day I shall bestow blessings on you special people who are my ministers, and your work will be fruitful and rewarding. The Heavens will cause dripping from above, the cloudy skies will trickle with righteousness, and the Earth will open and become fruitful with righteousness and salvation. I am JEHOVAH, the almighty God, the One who is your confidence.

I am rocking the old Heavens, those ruling, and the old Earth, those being ruled, and I am certainly overthrowing the thrones of kingdoms, and annihilating the strength of the kingdoms of the nations.

There are to be no distinctions among you, my special people, because you are all of the little flock. There are other sheep, which must be gathered as the Earth opens up with salvation and righteousness.

Do not be on the run in behalf of your own houses, but be on the run in gathering my other sheep, which must become a great crowd, out of all the nations, tribes, peoples and tongues.

I am JEHOVAH, the One stirring up the wicked sea of mankind in order that its waves may be boisterous.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

I am putting my words in your mouths, and with the shadow of my hand I am covering you, in order to finish creating the New Heavens, those ruling in my Kingdom, while laying the foundation of the New Earth, those being ruled by my Kingdom.

I am with you because you are my special people, you belong to me, you are my ministers.

Your salvation is assured, but there is a free offer of mercy, to be offered to the wicked ones at this time.

All those who are thirsting for the pure waters of truth, and all those who are groaning and sighing in their despair, must be lovingly helped out of their miserable state, and brought up before my throne.

They must become a great crowd which no man can number, and each one of them must wash their robes, and make them white in the blood of the Lamb. They will render sacred service to me, and I will wipe out every tear from their eyes.

I am JEHOVAH, the One, who makes the word of my servants, come true.

My faithful and discreet slave Elijah, whom I have appointed over all my belongings on Earth, is serving my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, who is the King of Kings.

He has been taught by me and he is now declaring my word, to you special people who are my ministers. Just as I taught Isaiah, I have also taught him.

Just as the seraph with the glowing coal, touched Isaiah's lips with it, and cleansed him of his sins, and errors, so too, my faithful and discreet slave Elijah, has been cleansed from his sins and errors, by the ransom sacrifice of my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, and his request for my forgiveness for his sins.

I have also given him the tongue of the taught ones, so he may know how to answer the tired ones with a word.

I awaken him morning by morning, so that his ear will hear, and his eye will see, and his heart will become wise, to understand my will and purpose, just as one is, who is taught by me.

He has not rebelled against me, nor turned away from the direction I have given him. I am his helper, and he will not feel ashamed or humiliated. I am the One declaring him righteous.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

Who among you people are in fear of me? Listen to the voice of my faithful and discreet slave Elijah.

I am JEHOVAH, the Supreme One. Some of my angelic sons who fly in mid-Heaven, have everlasting good news to declare, while the seraphs have a cleansing work to do.

Fire, and expressions conveying the sense of flaming, are associated with love, passion, anger and judgement.

The fire of my zeal, will devour all the Earth. My judgements are a fiery flame. I am a consuming fire, a God exacting exclusive devotion in cleanliness and purity. I am the Great Refiner.

My ministers are a devouring fire. My seraphs are fiery ones and burning ones, and they purge away uncleanness and declare my holiness.

They are in attendance around my throne, and they fly in mid heaven seeking uncleanness among mankind, in order to do a cleansing work. Having six wings, my seraphs are fliers, the same as birds are fliers.

They devour or consume uncleanness, and cause cleansing. They will be called to the great evening meal, to gorge on the sinful flesh of many to do a cleansing work.

They will gorge on the flesh of kings and military commanders, and strong men, and all sinful flesh, so that it will occur, just as I have stated.

Turn to me and be saved, all you at the ends of the Earth, for I am JEHOVAH, the almighty God, and there is no one else. By my own self I have sworn, out of my own mouth, in righteousness, my word has gone forth, so that it will not return, that to me, every knee will bend down, every tongue, will swear, saying, "Surely in JEHOVAH there are full righteousness and strength. All those getting heated up against him will come straight to him and be ashamed. In JEHOVAH all the seed of Israel will prove to be right and will boast about themselves".

I am JEHOVAH, the God of the Prophets. I have raised up my faithful and discreet slave Elijah, to dispense my words to you special people, my ministers at Bethel, and you, the ones taking the lead at Bethel, must not act as others did, when my words were presented the first time in the 1960s, according to Satan the Devil's calendar.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

You must not act like, Amaziah acted. For when I sent my prophet Amos to the northern kingdom of Israel, to Jeroboam, the priest Amaziah told him: "But at Bethel, you must no longer do any further prophesying, for it is the sanctuary of a king, and it is the house of a kingdom".

I am again sending my word to you, my ministers at Bethel. I have caused my faithful and discreet slave Elijah, to write all these words of mine, and you must follow my instructions, and accept the revelations of my will and purpose.

Field service reports are not necessary and are now obsolete.

I will mete out justice in my own house and no more will I do any further excusing.

I am setting a plummet in the midst of you special people, you must meet the test of straightness as to spirituality, and you must act in accordance with my requirements.

This book is my Law, which is going out to the people of the world for their salvation.

You special people, my ministers, must read in it in an undertone day and night, and you must know what my will is for the wicked ones.

You must take care to do all that is written in my book. Have I not chosen you? Then act wisely, be courageous and strong.

Do not suffer shock, or be terrified at anything or anyone, for I am with you.

I am JEHOVAH, the Creator of the Earth, I am from time indefinite to time indefinite, I do not tire out or grow weary, and there is no searching out of my understanding.

I will give power to the tired ones of you special people, and to the ones without dynamic energy, I will make full might abound.

Those of you who are hoping in me, will regain power, you will mount up with wings like eagles, and wherever the carcass is, there you will gather.

You will run and not grow weary, and walk without tiring out. That, which had proved too wonderful to know, you will know, the way of an eagle in the heavens.

I am JEHOVAH, the God of Love, I am also the God of Mercy and all things are from me.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

I reconciled you special people to myself through my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, and gave you the ministry of the reconciliation.

I knew before I created the world what the world would be, even for all the generations that were to come.

Now, I am by means of my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, reconciling the world to myself, not reckoning to them their trespasses, and I have committed the word of reconciliation to you.

All those who are alienated from me at this time, are dead, in their trespasses.

The Earth is covered with those who are dead in their sinful flesh, and they are like rotting carcasses.

Where the carcass is, there the eagles will be gathered, and you will not tire out, or grow weary, you will mount up with wings, like eagles.

I am JEHOVAH, your heavenly Father. Look! The dear maiden, who is so lovely and fair, has spiritual virtues, which are so many and rare. Her speaking is pleasant, her charms a delight, her exclusive devotion, is a wonderful sight. Her dear one is watching, and waiting to see, as the Earth now opens, how joyful, she will be. The Earth is now yielding, its rich increase, and all good things, will never cease, as Christ Jesus, your Lord, and husband to be, claims you as his bride, for the whole world to see.

I am JEHOVAH, the almighty God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob, and again, I am turning my attention to you people of fleshly Israel, the fleshly descendants of Abraham. You people, who are the descendants of Abraham in a fleshly way, I have not left entirely.

Just as I did before, I am doing again, namely, I am showing mercy to you people.

You people of fleshly Israel, the descendants of Abraham, must seek me now while I may be found.

You must not do as your forefathers did, who refused to accept John the Baptist, who was trying to prepare them for the coming of the Messiah, my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ.

They were not prepared for the Messiah and did not accept him.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

I am JEHOVAH, God Almighty, and today, you people must listen to my voice. Look! I have raised up to David, a righteous sprout.

A king is reigning, and will certainly act with discretion, and execute justice in the Earth.

Now, in his day, Judah will be saved, and Israel itself, Spiritual Israel, the New Jerusalem, will reside in security.

She will be called, JEHOVAH is our Righteousness. He will also be called, JEHOVAH is our Righteousness.

He also, has many other names, such as: Mighty God, Eternal Father, Wonderful Counsellor, Prince of Peace, King of Kings, Lord of Lords, the Word of God, the Lamb of God, the Son of man, Michael the Archangel and Jesus Christ, my only-begotten son.

He is the resurrected Messiah, Jesus Christ, my only-begotten son, whom your forefathers rejected.

The Law that I gave to your forefathers, was a tutor leading them to the Messiah, Jesus Christ, my only-begotten son.

I am telling you people, the fleshly descendants of Abraham, that none who rests faith on my only-begotten son Jesus Christ will be disappointed.

There is no more a distinction between a Jew and a Greek, for I am JEHOVAH the same almighty God over all, and I am looking towards those calling on me.

Everyone calling on my name JEHOVAH, will be saved, but how will you call on me, if you do not really know me?

As you are Jews, you do know my name, but you do not really know me, and you do not know what I have been doing.

How will you know what I have been doing, without someone to tell you?

How will you hear me, without someone being sent forth to preach to you? Just as it has been written: "How comely are the feet of those who declare good news of good things!"

I have raised up my faithful and discreet slave Elijah, who you people have been waiting for, but do not do as your forefathers did, when they rejected John the Baptist, who had the spirit of Elijah.

Now that I have raised up another with Elijah's spirit, you must obey him.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

Pay attention you people of fleshly Israel, into all the Earth, my good news went, and you have been rejecting my undeserved kindness, ever since my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, the Messiah, was on the Earth.

Some of you, a remnant of your ancestors, were chosen, because they showed faith in my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, and did not rely on the Law covenant, which became obsolete when my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, the Messiah, died.

I caused the rest of you to have your sensibilities blunted, by giving you a spirit of deep sleep, with eyes so as not to see, and ears so as not to hear, down to this very day.

Did I cause you to stumble so that you fell completely? No, but by your false step, concerning my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, the Messiah, there is salvation for people of the nations to incite you to jealousy.

Now if your false step means riches to people of the nations, how much more will the full number of you mean it?

For if the casting of you away means reconciliation for the world, what will the receiving of you mean, but life from the dead?

Furthermore, if the part of you people taken as first fruits is holy, the lump is also holy, and if the root is holy the branches are also holy.

However, if some of the branches were broken off, and people of the nations, being wild olives, were grafted in among them, and became sharers of the olives root of fatness, the people of the nations should not be exulting over the branches, because it is not the branches that bear the root, but the root bears the branches.

I am JEHOVAH, the God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob, and I broke off branches so people apart from you, could be grafted in. I broke the branches off because of your forefathers' lack of faith.

The Gentile people who are standing and growing by faith, should not have lofty ideas, but should be in fear, for if I did not spare the natural branches, neither will I spare them.

If you do not remain faithless, O fleshly nation of Israel, I will graft you in again, for I am able to graft you in.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

For if the wild olive could be grafted contrary to nature, into the garden olive tree, how much easier for me to graft that, which is natural, into the garden olive tree?

The sacred secret, is, that I caused a dulling of sensibilities, to happen in part to you, O fleshly nation of Israel, until the full number of people of the nations had come in, and in this manner all Israel, will be saved.

Just as I caused it to be written: "The deliverer will come out of Zion and turn away ungodly practices from Jacob. And this is the covenant on my part with them, when I take their sins away".

With reference to the good news about my Kingdom, O fleshly nation of Israel, you are enemies for the sake of my special people from the nations, my spiritual Israelites, but with reference to my choosing, you are beloved, for the sake of your forefathers.

However, because your forefathers were disobedient, the nations were shown mercy. Now to you, O fleshly nation of Israel, I will show mercy, for I shut you all up together in disobedience, that I may show all of you mercy. I am showing mercy to the nations, and to you, O fleshly nation of Israel.

I am JEHOVAH, the almighty God of Abraham. The Law, that I gave to Moses, was a shadow of things to come.

Egypt pictured the whole world, and Pharaoh pictured Satan the Devil's visible political system.

My special people the Jews, who were in slavery in Egypt, under Pharaoh, pictured my special people, my spiritual Israelites, who are in bondage in the world today, under Satan the Devil's worldwide visible political system.

Moses the mediator of the Law covenant, pictured my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, the mediator of the new covenant.

The Passover lamb pictured Jesus Christ, my only-begotten son, who is the Lamb of God.

The Passover lamb's blood, which was painted over your forefathers' doors in Egypt so the angel of death would pass over, pictured the Lamb of God's shed blood.

Your forefathers had to have faith in the Passover lamb's blood, and today, my people who are spiritual Israelites, must have faith in the

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

Lamb of God's shed blood. My only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, the Messiah, is the Lamb of God.

The Passover lamb had no bones broken, and my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, who is the Lamb of God, had no bones broken, but the two who were put to death with him had their legs broken.

This took place in fulfillment of the prophecy, which I caused to be written: "He is guarding all the bones of that one, not one of them has been broken".

The Red Sea, where I annihilated Pharaoh, pictured the war of Armageddon, where I will annihilate Satan the Devil's political and religious systems, and those wicked ones who support him.

I am JEHOVAH, the Most High over all the Earth, and I am the One who is showing you people the way to everlasting life.

The forty years, living in the wilderness, pictured living in the rest of the millennium, after Armageddon, before entering the promised land. The promised land flowing with milk and honey, pictured, the paradise Earth, which my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, will lead my faithful people into at the end of his millennial reign.

Solomon's forty-year rulership of peace pictured my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ's millennial rule, where peace prevails among his people, the New Jerusalem. The millennial reign of my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, was also pictured by the Jubilee.

Now I myself, JEHOVAH, was pictured by Abraham, and his wife Sarah, the free woman, pictured my heavenly wife-like organization of faithful spirit creatures, called heavenly Jerusalem.

The Jerusalem above, is free, and is the mother of my special people, Spiritual Israel.

My symbolic woman, heavenly Jerusalem, pictured by Sarah, is also known as the mother of the Christian congregation, of my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, who is its head, he being pictured by Isaac, the son of Abraham and Sarah.

When I spoke of the woman, in the garden of Eden, through whom the promised seed would come, I was referring to heavenly Jerusalem.

This woman of mine who is made up of my faithful spirit creatures, including Michael the Archangel, produced Jesus Christ, my

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

only-begotten son, who is Michael the Archangel, as the promised seed of Abraham.

I am JEHOVAH, the God of Spiritual Israel, and I am now showing mercy and patience to you, O fleshly nation of Israel.

Now my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, the descendant of David, has become the Eternal Father, in that he gives everlasting life to all those obeying him.

That is why I caused it to be written: "In place of your forefathers there will come to be your sons, whom you will appoint as princes in all the earth".

Also, I caused David to write about my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, who after I resurrected him, after he had died and paid the ransom price for sin, was seated at my right hand in Heaven, waiting for me to place his enemies at his feet.

Jesus Christ, my only-begotten son, is now ruling in my Kingdom, the New Jerusalem, and all authority has been given to him.

I said to the Messiah, my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ: "Sit at my right hand until I place your enemies as a stool for your feet". I also said to him: "Go subduing in the midst of your enemies".

Hagar, the servant girl of Sarah, pictured the Jerusalem on Earth, in slavery with her children.

Isaac the son of Abraham, and the blessing of my promise, pictured my only-begotten son the Messiah, Jesus Christ.

Abraham's servant, being sent to a distant land, with gifts, to find a wife for Isaac, pictured my active force, my holy spirit, being sent forth as a servant to the Earth, to choose a bride, for my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ.

My active force, my holy spirit, which is my servant, brought gifts, to the members of the future bride of Christ.

Isaac's wife Rebekah, pictured the Bride of Christ, the New Jerusalem.

The Tabernacle, also pictured New Jerusalem, which is the Bride of Christ, the Spiritual Temple.

The Most Holy pictured, or represented Heaven itself, the spiritual Heaven, where I reside and where my throne is.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

Pay attention to me and understand about the Holy and the Most Holy.

The Holy, pictured the place and condition on Earth, where those whom I have chosen live, after they are baptized into my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ.

After my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, was baptized, he received my holy spirit, and in so doing he entered the Holy.

His flesh, was pictured by the curtain which separated the Holy from the Most Holy.

When he died, the curtain was rent, and after I resurrected him as a spirit creature, he was able to enter into my presence, in the Most Holy in Heaven, as a high priest, according to the manner of Melchizedek, with the value of his ransom sacrifice for all who had sinned, his shed blood. He offered his sacrifice once for all time on the altar of my divine will.

When my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, died, he blotted out the Law given to Moses, the hand-written document against you.

By his death, the old Law covenant, which consisted of decrees, and which was in opposition to you, was taken out of the way and made obsolete. It was nailed to the torture stake with him.

That is why he is the mediator of the new covenant, whereby those exercising faith in him and obeying him, will receive everlasting life in the paradise Earth.

He is the Redeemer of mankind, and it is through him, the primary promised seed of Abraham, that all the families of the Earth will be blessed.

I am JEHOVAH, the almighty God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob, and I know that you have a zeal for me, but it is not according to an accurate knowledge of me.

Because you do not know me, you do not know what my righteous requirements are.

I have made a new covenant with my spiritual Israelites, through the mediator pictured by Moses, but greater than Moses, the Messiah, whom you have been rejecting, my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, who is King of Kings and Lord of Lords, and a high priest according to the manner of Melchizedek.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

For when I made my promise to Abraham, since I could not swear by anyone greater, I swore by myself, saying: "Assuredly in blessing I will bless you, and in multiplying, I will multiply your seed". Thus, after Abraham had shown patience, he obtained my promise.

For men swear by the one greater, and their oath is the end of every dispute, as it is a legal guarantee to them.

In this manner, I, when I purposed to demonstrate more abundantly to the heirs of the promise, the unchangeableness of my counsel, stepped in with an oath, in order that through two unchangeable things, in which it is impossible for me to lie, my people, Spiritual Israel, who have fled to the refuge, may have strong encouragement to lay hold of the hope set before them.

This hope they have as an anchor, both sure and firm, and it enters in within the curtain, where a forerunner into the Holy Place has entered on their behalf, my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, who has become a high priest according to the manner of Melchizedek.

For this Melchizedek, king of Salem, priest to me, JEHOVAH, the Most High God, who met Abraham returning from the slaughter of the kings, and blessed him, and to whom Abraham apportioned, a tenth from all things, is first of all by translation, King of Righteousness, and is then also King of Salem, that is, King of Peace.

In being fatherless, motherless, without genealogy, having neither a beginning of days, nor an end of life, but having been made like my son, he remains a priest perpetually.

Behold, then, how great this man was, to whom Abraham the family head, gave a tenth out of the chief spoils.

The men who received their priestly office from the sons of Levi, had a commandment to collect tithes from the people, according to the Law, that is, from their brothers, even if they had issued from the loins of Abraham, but the man who did not trace his genealogy from them, took tithes from Abraham, and blessed him who had the promises.

Now without any dispute, the less, is blessed by the greater; in the one case, it was men who were dying that received tithes, but in the other case, it is someone of whom it is witnessed that he lives, and through Abraham, even Levi, who receives tithes, has paid tithes, for he was still in the loins of his forefather, when Melchizedek met him.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

If then perfection were really through the Levitical priesthood, what further need would there be for another priest to arise, according to the manner of Melchizedek, and not said to be according to the manner of Aaron?

For since the priesthood was being changed, there came to be of necessity, a change also of the Law. For the man, Jesus Christ, my only-begotten son, respecting whom these things are said, has been a member of another tribe, from which no one has officiated at the altar.

For it is quite plain that my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, the Lord of my spiritual Israelites, has sprung up out of Judah, a tribe about which Moses spoke nothing concerning priests.

With a similarity to Melchizedek, there arises another priest, who has become such, not according to the law of a commandment depending upon the flesh, but according to the power of an indestructible life, for I said: "You are a priest forever, according to the manner of Melchizedek".

Certainly, then, there occurs a setting aside of my preceding commandment, on account of its weakness and ineffectiveness.

I am JEHOVAH, the God of Moses, and I gave the Law to your forefathers as a tutor leading them to the coming Messiah.

However, the Law given to Moses made nothing perfect, but the bringing in besides of a better hope did, through which my spiritual Israelites are drawing near to me.

Also, to the extent that it was not without a sworn oath, for there were indeed men that had become priests without a sworn oath, but there is one, who is my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, with an oath sworn by me, who said respecting him: "You are a priest forever".

To that extent also, my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, has become the one given in pledge of a better covenant.

Furthermore, many had to become priests in succession, because of being prevented by death from continuing as such, but he, my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, because of continuing alive forever, has his priesthood without any successors.

Consequently, my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, is able to save completely, those who are approaching me, through him, because he is always alive to plead for them.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

For such a high priest as this, was suitable for my spiritual Israelites, because he is loyal, guileless, undefiled, separated from the sinners, and has become higher than the Heavens.

He does not need daily, as those priests did, to offer up sacrifices, first for his own sins, and then for those of the people, for this he did once, for all time, when he offered himself up.

The Law given to Moses, appoints men as high priests having weaknesses, but the word of my sworn oath, that came after the Law of Moses, appoints a Son, my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, who is perfected forever.

Again, I remind you, O fleshly nation of Israel, that I am JEHOVAH, the almighty God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob, and you must listen to my voice and pay attention to me.

I am again speaking to you through my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, and by means of my faithful and discreet slave Elijah, whom I have appointed over all my possessions on Earth. Pay attention to the words of my faithful and discreet slave Elijah.

He is the one you have been waiting for to appear, and the one whom I caused to write all these words to you, in order that I may gather you to myself again. I am JEHOVAH, the almighty God of your forefathers.

I am JEHOVAH, the Holy One of Israel, your Repurchaser, and I am calling you as if you were a wife left entirely and hurt in spirit, and as a wife of the time of youth, who was then rejected.

For a moment I left you entirely, but with great mercies, I am now collecting you together.

With a flood of indignation, I concealed my face from you for but a moment, but with loving kindness to time indefinite, I will have mercy upon you.

As to the things being discussed, the main point is that my spiritual Israelites have such a high priest as this, and he has sat down at the right hand of my throne of majesty in the Heavens, a public servant of the Holy Place, and of the true tent, which I put up, and not man.

For every high priest is appointed to offer both gifts and sacrifices, wherefore, it was necessary for this one to have something to offer.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

If now, he were upon the Earth, he would not be a priest, there being men who offer the gifts according to the Law that I gave to Moses, but these men were rendering sacred service, in a typical representation, and a shadow of the heavenly things, just as Moses, when about to make the tent in completion, was given my command:

"See that you make them after their pattern that was shown to you in the mountain".

Now my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, has obtained an excellent public service, so that he is the mediator of a correspondingly better covenant, which has been legally established upon better promises.

For if the first covenant had been faultless, no place would have been sought for a second. For I did find fault with you people, O fleshly nation of Israel, and I said: "Look! There are days coming and I will conclude with the house of Israel, and with the house of Judah, a new covenant; not one like the covenant that I concluded with their forefathers, in the day of my taking hold of their hand, to bring them forth out of the land of Egypt, which covenant of mine, they themselves broke, although I myself had husbandly ownership of them.

"For this is the covenant that I shall conclude with the house of Israel after those days, I will put my law within them, and in their heart, I shall write it, and I will become their God, and they themselves will become my people, and they will no more teach each one his companion and each one his brother, saying: 'Know JEHOVAH!' for they will all of them know me, from the least one of them even to the greatest one of them. For I shall forgive their error, and their sin I shall remember no more".

In saying "a new covenant", I have made the former covenant obsolete. Now that which is made obsolete, and growing old, is near to vanishing away.

For its part then, the former covenant used to have ordinances of sacred service and its Holy Place upon the Earth.

For there was constructed a first tent compartment, in which were the candlestick, and also the table, and the display of the loaves, and it was called the Holy Place.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

However, behind the second curtain, was the tent compartment, called the Most Holy.

This had a golden censer, and the ark of the covenant, overlaid all around with gold, in which were the golden jar having the manna, and the rod of Aaron that budded, and the tablets of the covenant, but up above it were the glorious cherubs, overshadowing the propitiatory cover.

Now is not the time however, to speak in such lengthy detail concerning these things.

After these things had been constructed this way, the priests entered the first compartment at all times, to perform the sacred services, but into the second compartment, the high priest alone entered once a year, not without blood, which he offered for himself, and for the sins of ignorance of the people. Thus, my active force, my holy spirit makes it plain, that the way into the Holy Place, which is standing today, had not yet been made manifest, while the first tent was standing.

That very tent was an illustration for the appointed time that is now here, and in keeping with it, both gifts and sacrifices were offered.

However, these were not able to make the man doing sacred service, perfect, as respects his conscience, but had to do, only with foods, drinks and various baptisms.

They were legal requirements pertaining to the flesh, and they were imposed until the appointed time to set things straight.

However, when my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, came as a high priest of the good things that have come to pass, through the greater and more perfect tent, not made with hands, that is not of this Creation, he entered, not with the blood of goats, and young bulls, but with his own blood, once for all time, into the Most Holy of my Holy Place, and obtained an everlasting deliverance for my spiritual Israelites.

For if the blood of goats, and of bulls, and the ashes of a heifer, sprinkled on those who had been defiled, sanctified to the extent of cleanness of the flesh, how much more, will the blood of my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, who through an everlasting spirit, offered himself without blemish to me, cleanse my spiritual Israelites' consciences from dead works, so that they may render sacred service to me, the living God, JEHOVAH?

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

So, that is why he is the mediator of a new covenant, in order that, because a death has occurred for their release by ransom, from the transgressions under the former covenant, the ones who have been called by me, might receive the promise of the everlasting inheritance.

For where there is a covenant, the death of the human covenanter needs to be furnished.

For a covenant is valid over dead victims, since it is not in force at any time, while the human covenanter is living.

Consequently, neither was the former covenant inaugurated without blood.

For when every commandment according to the Law, had been spoken by Moses to all the people, he took the blood of the young bulls and of the goats, with water, scarlet wool, and hyssop, and sprinkled the book itself, and all the people, saying: "This is the blood of the covenant that God has laid as a charge upon you", and he sprinkled the tent and all the vessels of the public service likewise with blood.

Yes, nearly all things are cleansed with blood, according to the Law, and unless blood is poured out, no forgiveness takes place.

Therefore, it was necessary that the typical representation of the things in the Heavens, should be cleansed by these means, but the heavenly things themselves, with a sacrifice that is better than such sacrifices.

For my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, entered not into a Holy Place made with hands, which was a copy of the reality, but into Heaven itself, and appeared before me for my spiritual Israelites.

Neither is it in order that he should offer himself often, as indeed the high priest entered into the Holy Place, from year to year with blood not his own.

Otherwise, he would have to suffer often, from the founding of the world, but now he has manifested himself once for all time, at the conclusion of the systems of things, to put sin away through the sacrifice of himself.

As it is reserved for men to die once for all time, but after this a judgement, so also my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, was offered once for all time to bear the sins of many, and now during his second

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

presence, and as King of Kings, it is apart from sin, and it is to those who are earnestly looking for him, for their salvation.

Since the Law had a shadow of the good things to come, but not the very substance of those things, men could never with the same sacrifices from year to year, which they offered continually, make those who approached perfect.

Otherwise, would the sacrifices not have stopped being offered, because those who were rendering sacred service, who had been cleansed once for all time, would have had no consciousness of sins anymore?

To the contrary, by those sacrifices, there was a reminding of sins from year to year, for it was not possible for the blood of bulls and goats to take sins away.

Hence, when my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, came into the world he said: "Sacrifice and offering, you did not want, but you prepared a body for me. You did not approve of whole burnt offerings and sin offering". In the roll of the book, it is written about him. Then he said: "Look! I am come to do your will, O God".

After first saying: "You did not want nor did you approve of sacrifices and offerings and whole burnt offerings, and sin offering." Sacrifices that were offered according to the Law, then he actually said: "Look! I am come to do your will".

He did away with what was first, that he might establish what is second.

By my will, my spiritual Israelites have been sanctified through the offering of the blood of my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, once for all time.

Also, every priest took his station from day to day, to render public service, and to offer the same sacrifices, often, as these, were at no time, able to take sins away completely.

However, this man, Jesus Christ, my only-begotten son, offered one sacrifice for sins perpetually, and sat down at my right hand, from then on waiting until his enemies should be placed as a stool for his feet.

For it is by "one", sacrificial offering, that he has made those who are being sanctified, perfect, perpetually.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

Moreover, my active force, my holy spirit, also bears witness to my spiritual Israelites, reminding them, that I said: "This is the covenant that I shall covenant toward them after those days, I shall put my laws in their hearts, and in their minds I will write them".

I said afterwards: "I shall by no means call their sins and their lawless deeds to mind any more".

Now where there is forgiveness of these, there is no longer any offering for sin.

Therefore, since my spiritual Israelites have boldness, for the way of entry into the Holy Place, by the blood of my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, which he inaugurated for them, as a new and living way, through the curtain, that is, his flesh, and since they have a great priest over my house, they may approach with true hearts in the full assurance of faith, having had their hearts sprinkled from a wicked conscience and their bodies bathed with clean water.

They can now hold fast the public declaration of their hope without wavering for I am faithful who promised.

They now consider one another, to incite to love and fine works, and they do not forsake the gathering of themselves together, but they encourage one another all the more so now that my day is here.

For if they practice sin willfully after having received the accurate knowledge of the truth, there is no longer any sacrifice for sins left, but there is a certain fearful expectation of judgement, and there is a fiery jealousy that is going to consume those in opposition.

Any man that disregarded the Law of Moses, died without compassion, upon the testimony of two or three.

Of how much more severe penalty, do you think, will the man be counted worthy, who has trampled upon my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, and who has esteemed as of ordinary value, the blood of the covenant by which he was sanctified, and who has outraged the spirit of undeserved kindness with contempt?

For my spiritual Israelites, know me, the One who said: "Vengeance is mine; I will recompense", and again: "JEHOVAH will judge his people". It is a fearful thing to fall into my hands, for I am the living God.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

I am JEHOVAH, the almighty God of Spiritual Israel. This generation of mankind is living in a marked time. I am the One who is perfect in keeping time, and I have marked it.

When I was preparing the Earth, for living creatures, I said: "Let luminaries come to be in the expanse of the heavens, to make a division between the day, and the night; and they must serve as signs, and for seasons, and for days, and years".

It is my will, for man to keep time, I myself keep time, in relation to man, according to my own unerring, unchangeable, time schedule, that is just as accurate as the sun, moon and stars, in marking off time for the Earth.

Because of your forefathers' disobedience, I decreed that Jerusalem would be destroyed, and its inhabitants would be held in captivity in Babylon for seventy years, which amounted to twenty-five thousand, two hundred days. This period was to be counted on the sacred calendar.

The seventy years of captivity in Babylon, began on a certain day, and on that day another important period started.

My prophet Daniel spoke about a period of seven times. A time is the same as one year or three hundred and sixty days.

Seven times is the same as three hundred and sixty days, multiplied by seven, which comes to two thousand five hundred and twenty days. I said: "A year for a day you must suffer".

The Gentile nations would trample on my people, two-thousand-five-hundred-and-twenty years, which is the same as nine-hundred-and-seven-thousand-two-hundred days.

This period was to be counted on the sacred calendar. This period is known to my spiritual Israelites, who are my ministers, as the "times of the Gentiles," or the "times of the nations" and also as the "appointed times of the nations".

I also decreed through my prophet Daniel, seventy weeks of years, during which period the Messiah would appear, would be cut off in death, and would extend the covenant for the many.

Now in regard to the seventy weeks of years, spoken about by my prophet Daniel, this amounted to four-hundred-and-ninety years, which

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

is the same as one-hundred-and-seventy-six-thousand-four-hundred days. These years were also to be counted on the sacred calendar.

Your ancestors, who made up the nation of Israel at that time, did not accept the Messiah, the Lamb of God who takes away the sins of the world. No, they did not accept him, but put him to death.

Those of the nation of Israel at that time, did not have the same faith as their forefathers who put faith in the blood of the Passover lamb in Egypt.

Since that time the Messiah has been gathering a new Israel, Spiritual Israel, who are my ministers.

Spiritual Israel is made up of fleshly Israelites and other people from any nation who put faith in the Messiah, my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, who is the Lamb of God who takes away the sins of the world.

Spiritual Israel, my ministers, put faith in him and his shed blood of the new covenant.

My only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, has become their Eternal Father, because he is now able to give everlasting life, to all those putting faith in his ransom sacrifice as the Lamb of God.

He is a mighty God, but in contrast, I am the almighty God, JEHOVAH, and he is my only-begotten son, the promised seed, of Abraham.

During the two-thousand-five-hundred-and-twenty years of the appointed time of the nations to rule over my people, he who was Michael the Archangel, was transferred to Earth as a child, born to the virgin girl, Mary.

He grew up and was baptized by John the Baptist, who was acting with the spirit of Elijah. He then preached about my Kingdom, the New Jerusalem, and me.

Finally, he was known as the Lamb of God, who takes away the sins of the world; he became my sacrificial lamb.

He was sinless, and had kept the Law given to Moses perfectly, being the only man to have achieved such a feat.

Because there was no sin in him, death had no hold on him, because the wages sin pays is death.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

As he was sinless, he was the same as Adam before he sinned. He sacrificed his life, and paid a ransom price equal to Adam's life, before he sinned.

After his death, which ended the Law covenant, I resurrected him as a spirit creature, and he has been at my right hand, waiting for me to place his enemies as a stool for his feet.

He had to wait until the end of the two-thousand-five-hundred-and-twenty years, which amounted to nine-hundred-and-seventy-thousand-two-hundred days, before my heavenly Kingdom was established and true worship was restored.

My prophet Daniel spoke about my heavenly Kingdom saying: "And in the days of those kings the God of heaven will set up a kingdom that will never be brought to ruin. And the kingdom itself will not be passed on to any other people. It will crush and put an end to all these kingdoms, and it itself will stand to times indefinite; forasmuch as you beheld that out of the mountain a stone was cut not by hands, and it crushed the iron, the copper, the moulded clay, the silver and the gold. The grand God himself has made known to the king what is to occur after this".

I am JEHOVAH, the almighty God, and my Kingdom is the heavenly Kingdom, New Jerusalem.

It was established at the end of the nine-hundred-and-seventy-thousand-two-hundred days from the fall of Jerusalem, when your forefathers were taken captive to Babylon.

At that time, my prophet Daniel, spoke about Michael, the great prince, who is my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, saying: "And during that time Michael will stand up, the great prince who is standing in behalf of the sons of your people. And there will certainly occur a time of distress such as has not been made to occur since there came to be a nation until that time. And during that time your people will escape, everyone who is found written down in the book. And there will be many of those asleep in the ground of dust who will wake up, these to indefinitely lasting life and those to reproaches and indefinitely lasting abhorrence.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

"And the ones having insight will shine like the brightness of the expanse; and those who are bringing the many to righteousness, like the stars to time indefinite, even forever".

Michael has stood up and my heavenly Kingdom has been established and my spiritual Israelites who are being granted everlasting life by my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, who is Michael, are the seed of my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, who has become their Eternal Father.

As my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, is the seed of Abraham, then my spiritual Israelites are the seed of Abraham.

I am JEHOVAH, the almighty God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob, and I say to you, O fleshly nation of Israel, that you should listen to my voice, and run to me. The time left before I bring my burning anger upon all the nations of the Earth is very much reduced, there is very little time left, and as a nation, you must act quickly, do not continue to be led by your blind guides.

I have not completely forgotten you, O fleshly nation of Israel, you who were my first love. During the time that you have been shut up in disobedience I have been creating the New Heavens to rule mankind, and I am preparing to lay the foundation of the New Earth, which is a new society of people, a great crowd, who will be ruled by my New Heavens, my Kingdom Government.

Now, O fleshly nation of Israel, you must cease your form of worship. You must seek my spiritual Israelites, my ministers, and they will prepare you to be grafted back into the natural garden olive tree, and you will certainly become mine, part of my special property.

My special property, is my Spiritual Israel, my ministers, a royal priesthood, and a nation for special possession.

I am JEHOVAH, the God of the Prophets, and my prophet who is writing all my words to you, O fleshly nation of Israel, is my faithful, and discreet slave Elijah, to whom I have given all authority to speak my words.

You must listen to him and obey him, because I have raised him up to gather you back to me for your protection and blessing.

Now, O fleshly nation of Israel, you must turn your weapons of war into farm machinery or other equipment, you must not learn war

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

any more, you must be the first nation apart from Spiritual Israel to do this.

The other nations will do this also, but you, O fleshly nation of Israel, must obey me for your own salvation.

I repeat, you must remove all your weapons of war, and make farm equipment or other machinery with them.

You must have faith, just as your forefathers had faith, and carried out my instructions for their salvation, your military budget must be used for other purposes. You, O fleshly nation of Israel, will be richly blessed, for your obedience to me, your weapons of warfare must now be spiritual, for the weapons of your warfare are not to be fleshly, but powerful by me, for overturning strongly entrenched things.

You will be overturning reasonings, and every lofty thing raised up against the knowledge of me, and you will be bringing every thought into captivity, to make it obedient to my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ.

You should not be holding yourselves in readiness to inflict punishment for every act of disobedience, but your own obedience must be fully tested, and found perfect.

Your forefathers were in captivity in Babylon, the city of false worship, which pictured Babylon the Great, Satan the Devil's world empire of false religion.

They were there, as though in their burial places, but were released to return to pure worship.

Through my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, you were discharged from the Law of Moses, but you have been held fast by it as though held in your burial places.

Your form of worship must cease, it is no longer acceptable to me. Babylon the Great, Satan the Devil's world empire of false religion, must be destroyed by Satan the Devil's, unauthorized rulers of the Earth, through his United Nations organization.

Again, I remind you that the old city of Babylon, pictured Babylon the Great, Satan the Devil's world empire of false religion.

You must now return to pure worship, just as your forefathers went out from Babylon and returned to pure worship in the promised land.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

I am JEHOVAH, the Spirit, and you must worship me in spirit and truth.

Your sacrifice of lips is acceptable to me, so come back to me, O fleshly nation of Israel, to JEHOVAH, the God of your forefathers, for you have stumbled in your error.

As my prophet showed love, and took his wife Gomer, from an adulterous course, so I showed love, and allowed your forefathers to return to me as their husband, after the land had been cleansed of Baal worship.

Your land must again be cleansed of false worship, so ask of me, I will pardon your error, and I will accept your offer of the young bulls of your lips.

Through the high priest, my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, you should always offer to me a sacrifice of praise, that is the fruit of lips, which make public declaration to my name.

Moreover, do not forget the doing of good, and the sharing of things with others, for with such sacrifices I am well pleased.

You must be taught by my spiritual Israelites who are my ministers, and he baptized in the name of my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ.

The wise and discreet among you will understand these things, for my ways are upright, and the righteous are the ones who will walk in them.

It is now the final part of the days, and you sons of the fleshly nation of Israel will come back and certainly look for me, JEHOVAH, the almighty God, and for David your king, and you will certainly come quivering to me and to my goodness.

You may return to me and rejoice with my spiritual sons of Israel, in the fulfillment of my kingdom promise.

My only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, died once for all time concerning sins, a righteous person for unrighteous ones, that he may lead you to me, he being put to death in the flesh but being made alive in the spirit.

In this state also, he went his way and preached to the spirits in prison, who had once been disobedient when my patience was waiting

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

in Noah's days, while the Ark was being constructed, in which eight people were carried safely through the water.

That which corresponds to this, is also now able to save you, namely, baptism, not the putting away of the filth of the flesh, but the request made to me for a good conscience, through the resurrection of my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ.

He is at my right hand, for he went his way to Heaven, and angels, authorities and powers were made subject to him.

The only way to approach me is through your redeemer, my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ.

You cannot speak directly to me, but you must pray to me through my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ.

Whatever it is you want from me, ask it in my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ's, name.

As to the printing, binding, and distribution of my book titled, "JEHOVAH", you must put your resources forward.

My spiritual Israelites, my ministers, must have supervision over this matter, and you must inquire of them as to what you must do.

A copy of my book, must be given at no cost to every person on the Earth, and written in their own language or in a language they understand.

My prophet Daniel, who spoke about Michael the great prince standing up, was speaking about my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, standing up in kingdom power, and this has come to pass.

Daniel also sealed up the book until the time of the end, which is now, and many wonderful things that were spoken about in the book are now occurring.

I am JEHOVAH, the God of Spiritual Israel.

You, O fleshly nation of Israel, have been in exile a long time, not like the first exile to Babylon, but both your exiles have been because of a lack of knowledge.

I caused my prophet to prophesy to your forefathers, saying: "Look! There are days coming and I will send a famine into the land, a famine not for bread, and a thirst not for water, but for hearing the words of JEHOVAH, and they will certainly stagger from sea, all the way to

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

sea, and from north even to the sunrise. They will keep roving about searching for the word of JEHOVAH, but they will not find it".

You have been producing wild grapes, while I have been doing things in my own vineyard.

I looked for you to produce choice grapes, but you gradually produced wild grapes. Had you produced an abundance of choice grapes, you would know you had my blessing, but because you have been producing wild grapes, you have not had my blessing, and the vine has become degenerate.

You, O fleshly nation of Israel, have again become like the dry bones, which my prophet spoke about.

Again, you are saying: "Our bones have become dry, and our hope has perished. We have been severed off to ourselves".

Therefore, I am causing my faithful and discreet slave Elijah, to prophesy over your dry bones, and he must say to you, O fleshly nation of Israel: "JEHOVAH is opening your burial places, and he is bringing you up out of your burial places in order that you may serve him, and he is putting his spirit in you, O fleshly nation of Israel, and you must come to life".

Just as the house of Israel, and Judah, came together, and I concluded with them a covenant of peace, so too, fleshly Israel and Spiritual Israel must come together in a covenant of peace, an indefinitely lasting covenant to time indefinite.

Now, O fleshly nation of Israel, you must join yourself to my spiritual nation of Israel, my special possession, my royal Kingdom of kings and priests who are my ministers.

My tabernacle will be over you and my sanctuary will be in the midst of you, and I will again become your God, and you yourselves will become my people, and the nations will have to know that I am sanctifying Israel, when my sanctuary comes to be in the midst of you to time indefinite.

Just as I have sworn that the waters of Noah shall no more pass over the Earth, so I have sworn that I will not become indignant towards you nor rebuke you.

For the mountains themselves may be removed, the very hills may stagger, and the very hills may be removed, but my loving kindness

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

itself, will not be removed from you, nor will my covenant of peace itself stagger.

Collect yourselves together to me, all you people of Israel. Gather to me for salvation. Look! O fleshly nation of Israel, all the nations will have to pronounce you happy, and you yourselves will become a land of delight.

Although you have spoken strong words against me, asking yourselves: "Why should I serve God"? You have said: "It is of no value to serve God".

In addition, you ask yourselves: "What profit is there in that we have kept the obligation to him, and that we have walked dejectedly on account of JEHOVAH of Armies, and at this time, we are pronouncing presumptuous people happy"?

Those doing wicked things have been built up, also, they have tested me, and keep getting away.

Now all of you who are in fear of me, will speak with one another, each one with his companion, and I will pay attention and listen.

A book will be written up, a book of remembrance will be written up before me, for those in fear of me, and for those thinking upon my name, and these ones will certainly become mine, because now is the day when I am producing my special property.

I will show compassion upon them, just as a man shows compassion upon his son who is serving him.

You people will again certainly see the distinction between a righteous one and a wicked one, between one serving me and one who has not served me.

Again, I say to you, O fleshly nation of Israel, return to me and I will return to you, and I will set you as a praise before all the nations.

All the nations will see my glory shining on you. I am your Repurchaser and your God, who is extending loving kindness and mercy to you.

I will graft you into the garden olive, into my spiritual nation of Israel, and you will become my special property, my special possession, my royal Kingdom of kings and priests, who will rule with my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, in my heavenly Kingdom, the New Jerusalem.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

My faithful and discreet slave Elijah is writing all these words to you and they are my words.

I promised to send Elijah my prophet to you, before my great day, and I sent John the Baptist who had Elijah's spirit, but your forefathers rejected him and did not recognize him.

Do not make the same mistake as your forefathers, because your everlasting life depends upon you recognizing the one who has Elijah's spirit today.

I have kept my promise to you, and have put my spirit on my prophet, so that he has the spirit of Elijah, and he speaks and does things in my name. He must turn the hearts of fathers back towards sons, and the hearts of sons back towards fathers, in order that I may not come and actually strike the Earth with a devoting of it to destruction.

After you have returned to me, and your weapons of war have been turned into farm equipment, I will turn my attention to Gog, of the land of Magog, and I will put hooks in his jaw and bring him forth.

I will strike his bow from his left hand and his arrows from his right hand and he will be annihilated.

Do not be in fear of him, O fleshly nation of Israel, but trust in me, JEHOVAH of Armies, and all the house of Israel will have to know, that I, JEHOVAH, am their God, from that day forward.

You fleshly people of Israel, will become part of the new temple, the New Jerusalem, and you will be living stones, fellow members of my household, and you will be built up upon the foundation of the apostles and prophets of my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, while my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, himself, is the foundation cornerstone.

In union with him, the whole building, being harmoniously joined together, is growing into a Holy Temple for me.

In union with him, you too, will be built up together, into a place for me to inhabit by spirit.

You yourselves, also, will be living stones, and will be built up into a spiritual house, for the purpose of a holy priesthood, to offer up spiritual sacrifices, acceptable to me, through my only begotten son, Jesus Christ.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

For it is contained in Scripture: "Look! I am laying in Zion a stone, chosen, a foundation cornerstone, precious; and no one exercising faith in it will by any means come to disappointment".

I chose this chief cornerstone, my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, and it is the stone that the builders rejected, but it has become the head of the corner. This has come to be from me, JEHOVAH.

This stone has become a stone of stumbling, but it is a stone, which is a tried stone, the precious corner of a sure foundation, the foundation of New Jerusalem.

I am JEHOVAH, the God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob. Those who are led by my active force, my holy spirit, are my sons, my ministers, and consequently heirs with my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, with reference to my promise to Abraham.

I, who long ago spoke on many occasions, and in many ways to your forefathers, by means of the prophets, have at the end of these days, spoken to you by means of a Son, whom I have appointed heir of all things, and through whom, I made the systems of things.

He is the reflection of my glory, and the exact representation of my very being, and he sustains all things by the word of his power, and after he had made a purification for sins, he sat down at the right hand of my throne of majesty, in lofty places in the Heavens.

He has become better than the angels have, to the extent that he has inherited a name, more excellent than theirs.

For example, to which one of the angels did I say: "You are my son; I, today, I have become your father? And again: "I myself shall become his father, and he himself will become my son"?

However, when I brought my First-born into the inhabited Earth again, I said: "Let all my angels serve him".

I am his throne forever, and the sceptre of his Kingdom is the sceptre of uprightness, he loved righteousness and he hated lawlessness.

That is why I, his God, anointed him, with the oil of exultation, more than his partners.

I am JEHOVAH, the almighty God. This means everlasting life, your taking in knowledge of me, the only true, almighty God, JEHOVAH, and of the one, whom I sent forth, my only-begotten son,

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

Jesus Christ, the Messiah, who was pierced for your transgressions, as well as for all mankind's transgressions.

He was crushed for your errors. Like sheep you have all wandered about, and it was each one to his own way that you have turned, and I myself have caused the error of all of you to meet up with him.

He was hard pressed, he let himself be afflicted, and yet he did not open his mouth. He was brought just like a sheep to the slaughterer, and like a ewe becomes mute before her shearers, he did not open his mouth.

Because of restraint and judgement he was taken away, and who has concerned himself with the details of his generation?

He was severed from the land of the living, and because of the transgression of you people, fleshly Israel, he had the stroke.

He was buried with the wicked ones, despite the fact that he had done no violence, and there was no deception in his mouth.

Now if you will set his life as a guilt offering, he will see his offspring, he will prolong his days, and in his hand, what is my delight, will succeed.

He poured out his life to the death, he himself carried the sins of many people, and for the transgressors, he proceeded to interpose.

I am JEHOVAH of Armies, the One stirring up the wicked sea of mankind that its waves may be boisterous, so incline your ear and come to me.

Listen and obey me and you will keep alive, and I shall readily conclude with you people an indefinitely lasting covenant, respecting the loving kindnesses to David, that are faithful.

Look! As a witness to the national groups, I have given him, as a leader and commander to the national groups.

Now, O fleshly nation of Israel, you will call my spiritual Israelites, a nation that you do not know, and those of Spiritual Israel, a nation who has not known you, will run even to you, for my sake, the Holy One of Israel, because I am beautifying you.

I have also beautified my spiritual Israelites, in order that you may see my glory on them, and you will certainly see the difference between those who serve me, the true almighty God, JEHOVAH, and those who do not serve me.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

Search for me you people, while I may be found, and call to me while I prove to be near.

Let the wicked man leave his way, and the harmful man his thoughts, and let him return to me, who will have mercy upon him, for I will forgive in a large way.

I am JEHOVAH, the Holy One of Spiritual Israel. Look! Again, I am sending my messenger, and he must clear up a way, before me.

Suddenly I have come to my temple, which is the New Jerusalem, I, the true, almighty God, JEHOVAH, whom you people are seeking, and the messenger of the covenant, my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ.

However, who will be putting up with his coming, and who will be the one standing when he appears?

For he will be like the fire of a refiner, and like the lye of laundrymen.

He must sit as a refiner and cleanser of silver and must cleanse the sons of Levi, but not only Levi, the whole nation of Israel he must cleanse, and he must clarify them like gold and silver, and you, O fleshly nation of Israel will certainly become to me a people presenting a gift offering in righteousness.

The gift offering of Judah and of Jerusalem, will actually be gratifying to me as in the days of long ago and as in the years of antiquity.

Now, however, instead of the gift offering, let there be the sacrifice of praise, the fruit of your lips praising my name.

For with the heart one exercises faith for righteousness, but with the mouth one makes public declaration for salvation.

It is written: "None that rests his faith on him will be disappointed". For there is now no distinction between Jew and Greek, for I am JEHOVAH, the same God over all those calling upon me. For everyone who calls on my name, JEHOVAH, will be saved.

I am JEHOVAH, the God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob, and I say to you, O Spiritual Israel, that my great day is here. It is much later than you think.

Instead of keeping time on the sacred calendar, you have been using the wrong calendar. The seven times spoken of by my prophet

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

Daniel, were seven years as counted on the sacred calendar. There are three-hundred-and-sixty days for each year on the sacred calendar.

Seven years of three-hundred-and-sixty days each, amounts to the sum of two-thousand-five-hundred-and-twenty days.

As you were to suffer a year for a day, you were to suffer two-thousand-five-hundred-and-twenty years according to the sacred calendar, which amounted to three-hundred-and-sixty days for each year, not three-hundred-and-sixty-five days, five hours, forty-eight minutes and forty-six seconds, for each year.

I have been keeping time perfectly, but you have failed in this regard. The exact days for the two-thousand-five-hundred-and-twenty years of the times of the Gentiles are nine-hundred-and-seven-thousand-two-hundred days.

Because you have added the extra days, your counting is many years in error; my Kingdom was set up many years earlier than the year 1914, which you falsely preached about, proving you to be false prophets.

The Watchtower magazine that you have been printing and teaching from, is not from me; it is not my Holy Word Of Truth. This book is my Holy Word of Truth.

You must get rid of the Watchtower and Awake magazines and you must change your name to "JEHOVAH'S Witnesses".

You claimed to be speaking in my name, and the word that you spoke in my name did not come true, so pay attention to my faithful and discreet slave Elijah, and obey his instructions, which are from me, and humbly seek my forgiveness for your errors.

My only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, started ruling many years earlier than 1914, and since that time he has been gathering his spiritual Israelites in peace, and also, subduing in the midst of his enemies.

However, because you have been preaching untruths to the people, I have held back my blessing from you, and there has not been a large increase of people coming to join you and serve me. So pay attention to small details in everything that you do. Now that you have my Holy Word of Truth, you know what my will is for mankind.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

When my Holy Word of Truth is made public, you will then be able to preach the “truth” to the people of the world, and I will cause a great increase in them coming to join you in serving me.

I am JEHOVAH, the God of Salvation, and I will start bringing in the great crowd of people that no man can number, from all the nations, tribes, peoples and tongues.

You however, are all of the little flock, my special people, my ministers, and they will be of the great crowd.

After my war of Armageddon, my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, will continue his one-thousand-year Sabbath rulership of peace, that started many years before 1914, and it will be finished well before Satan is released.

When Satan the Devil is released after his one-thousand years of imprisonment, all the people can then be finally tested as to their faithfulness and obedience to me.

Because of your error in keeping accurate time, you spiritual Israelites must become more urgent in your work, and you, O fleshly nation of Israel, must return to me urgently.

I have not forgotten you, O fleshly nation of Israel, and I will wipe out your transgressions with a cloud, and your sins with a cloud mass.

Return to me, JEHOVAH of Armies, for I will repurchase you, O fleshly nation of Israel. The Heavens will rejoice because I have acted.

Look! The horn has sounded out of Zion, even the trumpet, and all the inhabitants of the Earth will be agitated, for my great day is upon them.

My great day, which is now here, is a day of darkness and thick gloom, along with many clouds, like the dimness of the dawn.

My people will be numerous and mighty, and ahead of them a fire devours, and behind them a flame consumes.

The land ahead of them is like the garden of Eden, the paradise Earth, but that left behind will be a desolate wilderness, where nothing will be able to escape.

My people will have an appearance like horses, and they will keep running like steeds, and there will be the sound of a flaming fire that is devouring stubble.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

My people will be a mighty people drawn up in battle order, and because of them the people of the Earth will be in severe pain, and there will be a glow of excitement on all faces.

Like powerful men, my people will run, even like men of war, and they will not shove one another, but will be like an able-bodied man proceeding along his course. They will keep going even if some fall, they will not break off their course.

Before them the Earth will be agitated, as well as the Heavens, because they will rock. The sun and moon will grow dark and the stars will not give their light.

By saying this regarding the sun, moon and stars not giving their light I am showing that the people will be in darkness spiritually, they will be groping, not really knowing which way to go, but they will hear my words from my military force.

I myself JEHOVAH, am certainly giving my voice before my numerous military force, and my day is great and fear inspiring.

Now, O fleshly nation of Israel, come back to me with all your hearts, with weeping and wailing; rip apart your hearts, but not your clothes, and come back to me, JEHOVAH, the almighty God.

I will be gracious and merciful, slow to anger and abundant in loving kindness, and I will certainly feel regret, because of the calamity, just as I did at Nineveh.

I am JEHOVAH, the God of Spiritual Israel, and I have raised up the booth of David that had fallen down, in order that those who remained could earnestly seek me, together with people of all the nations, people who are called by my name.

My only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, the head of the Christian congregation of spiritual Israelites, is the “son of David”, and he has inherited the “throne of David his father”, and he rules in my everlasting Kingdom.

I am fulfilling my kingdom covenant with David, and bringing everlasting prosperity to my people.

I am planting them upon their ground, and they will no more be uprooted from the ground that I am giving them.

The whole Earth will abound with my everlasting blessings, as I fully restore the booth of David.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

Another horn will be blown in Zion, and the bridegroom, my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, will go forth from his interior room, and the Bride of Christ will proceed from her nuptial chamber.

Happy will be those people who are invited to the evening meal of the Lamb of God's marriage.

So, rejoice you people, and be overjoyed, because I, JEHOVAH, the Most High over all the Earth, have begun to rule as King, so give me the glory, because the marriage of the Lamb of God, my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, has arrived and his wife has prepared herself.

It has been granted to her, the Bride of Christ, to be arrayed in bright, clean, fine linen, and the fine linen, stands for the righteous acts of these holy ones.

The Bride's mother, heavenly Jerusalem, my wife-like heavenly organization of faithful spirit creatures, is overjoyed at her daughter, the New Jerusalem.

I am JEHOVAH, the One whose truths are like hailstones, hard waters of truth that pelt mankind, and at the same time my truths are like a torrent stream flowing out from my sanctuary to the wicked sea of mankind.

Every living soul in the wicked sea of mankind has died, and my Holy Word of Truth, which is like a double sized torrent, must flow between the trees on each bank, whose fruits are for food, and their leaves are for healing.

This double sized torrent of truth that flows from my sanctuary, is flowing into the great wicked sea of mankind, and all those in the sea must come to life.

My ministers who are fishers of men, are kept busy fishing in this great wicked sea of mankind, and alongside the double sized torrent of truth.

My spiritual Israelites are my ministers, and they are big trees of righteousness, planted on each side of the double sized torrent of water of pure truth.

These spiritual Israelites are happy because they do not walk in the counsel of the wicked ones, and they do not stand with sinners, and they do not sit with the ridiculers, but they delight in my laws, and they read in an undertone day and night my Holy Word of Truth.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

They are big trees, planted beside streams of waters of truth, which give their own fruit in their season, and their foliage does not wither, but is for the curing of the nations.

They will succeed in all that they do, and they will clap their hands, these trees, with rejoicing, as they go forth and the people are brought in to me in peace.

It will become something famous for me, JEHOVAH, the almighty God, and it will be a sign, to time indefinite that will not be cut off.

Keep justice you people and do what is righteous, for my salvation is at hand, and my righteousness is being revealed, because it is shining on my ministers, and they are reflecting my glory, and all the nations will see the brightness out of the darkness and gloom that is here now.

It is about to become much darker now that my day of fury has arrived.

I am JEHOVAH, the almighty God, and I well remember David and all his humiliations, and how he swore to find a place for me, a grand tabernacle for me, the powerful One of Jacob.

I have sworn to David, and I will not turn back from it, that from the fruit of his belly, I would set upon his throne.

If his sons would keep my covenant and my reminders, then their sons, also forever, would sit on his throne.

For I have chosen Zion, the New Jerusalem, the Bride of Christ, my Spiritual Temple, and this will be my resting-place, forever. Here in my Spiritual Temple, I shall dwell, for I have longed for it.

Jesus Christ, my only-begotten son, is the seed of Abraham, and the offspring of David, and he is the Eternal Father of all spiritual Israelites, consequently they are also offspring of David.

All you fleshly Israelites can become the seed of David, by accepting my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, as the Messiah, and as your Eternal Father and Redeemer, and you will sit on the throne of David forever. You can become kings and priests, and I will clothe you with salvation.

I have searched through my faithful and discreet slave Elijah and I do indeed know him. When he prayed to me, I considered his thought and his prayer from far off, and I favourably heard his prayer, and

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

proceeded to answer him. I have searched out his heart and I am familiar with all his ways.

Until that time his tongue could not find the correct words, but I already knew the words, and so I placed my hand upon him, and strengthened him, and his faith is strong, and my active force, my holy spirit, is with him, so that he can speak my words.

My words, my works, and the knowledge of me, are wonderful to him. He wants to put my name on high, in order that the whole world may see my name. My thoughts are precious to him, and he will praise me with all his heart, forever.

I am JEHOVAH, the Father of tender mercies, and the God of all comfort. I have let myself be searched for by people who had not asked for me. I have let myself be found by people who had not looked for me. I have said, "Here I am, here I am", to a people not calling on my name.

But to your forefathers, O fleshly nation of Israel, I had been spreading out my hands for a long time, and they proved to be a stubborn people, not listening to me, but carrying on according to their own thoughts.

However, because of my promise to Abraham, there still existed in Israel, through the offspring of Judah, a blessing, so that I did not bring everybody to ruin.

The promised seed was to come and take the hereditary possession of my Kingdom, and indeed the promised seed has now taken possession of my Kingdom, and he is carrying out my will in a wonderful way.

Through my prophet Isaiah I said: "Do not ruin it, because of the blessing in it". Further, I said: "Look! My own servants will eat, but you yourselves will go hungry. Look! My own servants will drink, but you yourselves will go thirsty. Look! My own servants will rejoice, but you yourselves will suffer shame. Look! My own servants will cry out joyfully because of the good condition of the heart, but you yourselves, will make outcries because of the pain of heart, and you will howl because of sheer breakdown of spirit".

I also foretold this famine, through my prophet, Amos, who came from the town of Tekoa, south of Jerusalem, and I took him from

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

following the flock. This is what I caused Amos to say: "Look! There are days coming is the utterance of the Lord JEHOVAH, and I will send a famine into the land, a famine, not for bread, and a thirst not for water, but for hearing the words of JEHOVAH".

Now my faithful and discreet slave Elijah, has been taught by me, and my laws are written in his heart as with an iron stylus, with a diamond tip, and he must speak to you people, the descendants of Abraham in a fleshly manner. You are the people that I have not left entirely, although I have left you for some time now, and you are in a very depressed condition.

As my active force, my holy spirit directs him, Elijah will feed you spiritual food, and give you pure waters of truth to drink.

I am JEHOVAH, the One, making the word of my servant come true, and the One that carries out the counsel of my own messengers.

I made a promise in the garden of Eden, that my woman, my heavenly organization of faithful spirit creatures, whom I look upon as my faithful wife, the Jerusalem above, who is free, and who was pictured by Abraham's wife Sarah, would produce a seed, who would be identified with the seed of Abraham.

This seed was to be bruised in the heel by the serpent, Satan the Devil, and the seed would then bruise the serpent's head.

Since that promise, faithful men have followed the line of descent from Adam, Seth, Enosh, Kenan, Mahalalel, Jared, Enoch, Methuselah, Lamech and Noah.

I then made a covenant with Noah, and because of his obedience, I kept my covenant with him, and the covenant ended.

Then I made another covenant through Noah, with all flesh, regarding the rainbow covenant, which will endure forever.

Faithful men, were still remembering the promised seed, which I promised in the garden of Eden, and they followed the line of descent, through which this seed would appear.

The blessing was passed from Noah, to Shem, Arpachshad, Cainan, Shelah, Eber, Peleg, Reu, Serug, Nahor, Terah and Abraham.

I then made a covenant with Abraham, to multiply his seed like the sands of the sea, and that all families of the Earth would bless

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

themselves by means of his seed. I also promised to give the land of Canaan to the seed of Abraham.

The covenant I made with Abraham, was a covenant to time indefinite. Its terms required that it extend on until the destruction of all my enemies, and the blessing of all the families of the Earth, had been accomplished.

I then made another covenant with Abraham, regarding circumcision for himself and his seed. This covenant was to finish when the promised seed appeared, and cancelled it. It was cancelled by my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ's death, he being the promised seed.

The circumcision covenant pointed to Abraham's righteousness, by his faith while still in the uncircumcised state, and as a physical sign of the covenant relationship of Abraham's descendants through Jacob, with me.

This covenant also had a symbolic significance, as I showed when I counselled Israel to circumcise the foreskin of their hearts.

The blessing of the promised seed was then passed to Isaac and then to Jacob.

I then made a covenant with the whole nation of Israel, which was the Law covenant. Through this covenant I considered anyone born a natural Israelite, to be in a special relationship with me.

The Law was in the form of a code, and I arranged it in an orderly way, grouping its statutes together. I transmitted the Law, through angels, by the hand of my mediator Moses, and I arranged to have the Law covenant made operative by a sacrifice of animals at Mount Sinai.

The terms of the Law covenant, were, that if the Israelites kept the covenant, they would be a people for my name, a kingdom of priests and a holy nation with my blessing. If the Israelites violated the covenant they would be cursed.

The purpose of the Law covenant was to make transgressions manifest, and to lead the Israelites to the promised seed, which was coming as the Messiah.

It was also to serve as a shadow of the good things to come, and to protect the Israelites from false worship, while preserving the pure worship of myself, as the one true, almighty God, and protecting the line of the seed of the promise.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

With the Law covenant added to the covenant with Abraham it organized the natural seed-nation of Abraham, through Isaac and Jacob.

The Law covenant was a tutor leading the Israelites to the promised seed, the Messiah.

It became obsolete and was cancelled, based on my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ's death on the torture stake.

I then replaced the Law covenant with my new covenant with Spiritual Israel.

However, before that I made a covenant with the tribe of Levi concerning the priesthood. This covenant was made obsolete at the same time as the Law covenant.

I also repeated the covenant at Moab, just before the Israelites entered the promised land. This covenant was also made obsolete at the same time as the Law covenant, as it was an integral part of it.

However, the blessing of the promised seed, was passed down from Jacob, to Judah, Perez, Hezron, Ram or Arni as he was known by both names, to Amminadab, Nahshon, Salmon, Boaz, Obed, Jesse, to David.

I then made a covenant with king David, and he as representative of his family. The terms of this covenant, were, that a son from David's line, would possess the throne forever, and that this son would build a house for my name.

My purpose in this covenant was to provide a kingly dynasty for the Israelites, and to give the promised seed, my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, as David's heir, the legal right to the throne of David, my throne, and to provide identification for the promised seed, my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, the Messiah.

Since I acknowledge this kingship, and I will work through this forever, this covenant has everlasting duration. This covenant with David is forever.

The blessing of the promised seed, was passed from David, to Nathan, Mattatha, Menna, Melea, Eliakim, Jonam, Joseph, Judas, Symeon, Levi, Matthat, Jorim, Eliezer, Jesus, Er, Elmadam, Cosam, Addi, Melchi, Neri, Shealtiel, Zerubbabel, Rhesa, Joanan, Joda, Josech, Semein, Mattathias, Maath, Naggai, Esli, Nahum, Amos, Mattathias, Joseph, Jannai, Melchi, Levi, Matthat, Heli, Mary, to my only-begotten

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

son, Jesus Christ, the promised seed, which I promised in the garden of Eden.

At last the promised seed had arrived. As my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, was Michael the Archangel, in his pre-human existence, he was part of my faithful, heavenly organization, my Jerusalem above, my wife-like organization of faithful spirit creatures, and he was able to be produced from my woman, as a seed or offspring of my woman, I being his Father.

He is my only-begotten son. He is also called, the Word. In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with me, and the Word was a God, but not the almighty God, because I, JEHOVAH, am the almighty God.

All things came into existence through him, and apart from him, and I, not even one thing came into existence.

He is the beginning of my Creation, and he is my only direct Creation. Everything else that I created, I created, indirectly, through him, as a master worker, and I created all things for him.

After the promised seed, my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, arrived as the Messiah, and as he was the promised seed of the royal line of David, my promises made in the garden of Eden and to Abraham were then able to be fulfilled.

I was then able to make my new covenant, which would replace the Law covenant, that I had previously spoken about through my prophet Jeremiah saying: "Look! There are days coming and I will conclude with the house of Israel, and with the house of Judah, a new covenant; not one like the covenant that I concluded with their forefathers in the day of my taking hold of their hand, to bring them forth out of the land of Egypt, which covenant of mine, they themselves broke, although I myself had husbandly ownership of them.

"For this is the covenant that I shall conclude with the house of Israel, after those days, I will put my law within them, and in their heart, I shall write it. And I will become their God, and they themselves will become my people.

"And they will no more teach each one his companion and each one his brother, saying: 'Know JEHOVAH!' for they will all of them

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

know me, from the least one of them even to the greatest one of them. For I shall forgive their error, and their sin I shall remember no more".

In saying "a new covenant", I have made the former covenant obsolete. Now that which is made obsolete and growing old, is near to vanishing away.

On the evening before my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ's death, he established the Lord's evening meal, and there he announced the new covenant, which would be validated by his sacrificial death.

On the fiftieth day after his resurrection, he poured out holy spirit, which he received from me, on his disciples, who were gathered in an upper room in Jerusalem.

The parties of the new covenant, are me on one side, and the Israel of God, the spirit begotten ones in union with my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, making up his Bride, his congregation, the spiritual Israelites, my ministers, on the other side. These spiritual Israelites are the New Jerusalem.

I am JEHOVAH, the almighty God of Salvation, the One telling you that this new covenant was made operative by the sacrifice of my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ's life, by his shed blood as my Lamb, who takes away sin from the world.

When one is selected by me to become part of my Spiritual Israel, I bring that one into the new covenant, over my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ's sacrifice.

My only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, is the mediator of the new covenant, and he is the primary seed of Abraham.

By means of his mediatorship of the new covenant, he assists those in the covenant to become the real seed of Abraham, through forgiveness of their sins, and I then declare them righteous.

These spirit begotten ones are anointed brothers of my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, the high priest, and they are under-priests, members of a royal priesthood. They do a priestly work, a public service, and are called ministers of the new covenant.

The purpose of this new covenant is to take out a people for my name as a part of Abraham's seed. They become the body or persons whom my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, takes as his bride, into a covenant for the Kingdom, to rule with him.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

This covenant must continue in operation until all those referred to as the Israel of God, the spiritual Israelites, who have died, are resurrected to immortality to rule with him.

Spiritual Israel is made up of only a remnant of fleshly Israelites, who together with people from the Gentile nations, put faith in the Messiah and his ransom sacrifice.

I foretold that I would reject fleshly Israel through my prophet Hosea, and that I would favour Spiritual Israel, which would include Gentiles, and I would say to a people, who were not my people: "You are my people".

So, this Israel of God is made up of both Jews and Gentiles who have my active force, my holy spirit, they are my adopted sons and heirs of the promise to Abraham with my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, who is the primary seed of Abraham.

I am JEHOVAH, the God of Spiritual Israel, and they are the Spiritual Israel of my choice, a chosen race, a royal priesthood, a holy nation and a people for special possession. In fact, they are a people for my great and holy name.

They are kings, and are the congregation and bride of my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ.

Together, with my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, they are the holy city, New Jerusalem.

The holy city, New Jerusalem, is made up of living stones, while my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, himself, is the chief cornerstone, the foundation cornerstone.

With my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, and my ministers, on the thrones of this symbolic city, it rules over the New Earth, of human society.

I am JEHOVAH, the One making you wise for salvation, and as I mentioned before, there were many events that occurred, that were only shadows of things much greater to come, but they were not the very substance of the greater things to come.

Abraham was a symbolic picture of me, and his wife Sarah, the free woman, pictured, my faithful wife-like heavenly organization of faithful spirit creatures, the heavenly Jerusalem above, who is free and is the mother of Spiritual Israel.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

Isaac, pictured my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, the Messiah. Abraham in a figurative way received his son Isaac, back from the dead, just as I received my son back from the dead.

My covenant with Abraham, was passed on to Isaac, and eventually passed on through his descendants, through the line of David, to my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ.

A great prophetic picture was enacted, portraying how my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, the greater Isaac, would in due time, willingly lay down his human life as my Lamb, for mankind's salvation.

The children of Hagar pictured the nation of fleshly Israel, bound to me by the Law covenant inaugurated at Mount Sinai, which covenant brought forth children for slavery.

Because of the nation of Israel's inability to keep the terms of that covenant, due to their sinful condition, the Israelites did not become a free people, but were condemned as sinners, worthy of death, hence they were slaves. Jerusalem, in the days of the Messiah's presence, corresponded to Hagar, for the capital representing the nation of Israel was Jerusalem, and she was in slavery with her children.

My spirit-begotten children are spiritual Israelites, and children of the Jerusalem above, my symbolic woman.

Heavenly Jerusalem, like Sarah the free woman, has never been in slavery. However, just as Isaac was persecuted by Ishmael, the child of the slave girl Hagar, the children of enslaved earthly Jerusalem, have persecuted the children of the Jerusalem above, spiritual Israelites.

However, I caused Hagar and her son to be cast out, just as I cast out the fleshly nation of Israel.

Abraham's son Isaac pictured my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, and Isaac's wife Rebekah pictured my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ's wife, the Bride of Christ.

Abraham who pictured me, JEHOVAH, sent his faithful old servant to a distant land to find Isaac a wife, and I sent my active force, my holy spirit, which is my servant to a distant land, the Earth, to find my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, a wife.

Through my active force, my holy spirit, I choose the faithful ones of mankind to become the Bride of my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

Just as Abraham's servant took gifts and presented them to Rebekah, so my active force, my holy spirit, gives gifts to my anointed ones of the Bride of my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ.

I give my active force, my holy spirit, as a gift to the members of the Bride of my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, and it enables them to avoid the degrading works of the flesh, and to cultivate instead the fruits of my active force, my holy spirit, namely: love, joy, peace, long-suffering, kindness, goodness, faith, mildness and self-control.

My active force, my holy spirit, is a sure guide, and it supplies power beyond that which is normal, helping the members of the Bride of my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, to fulfill their assignments regardless of the pressures brought against them.

My active force, my holy spirit, teaches them all things, and it brings back to their minds the things that I have taught them, and it helps them to make a defense even before Satan the Devil's rulers.

My active force, my holy spirit, gives true wisdom, knowledge and understanding, and it allowed me to give gifts in men to the congregation of my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ.

These gifts were speech of wisdom, speech of knowledge, faith, gifts of healing, powerful works, prophesying, discernment of inspired utterances, different tongues, and interpretation of tongues.

For example, the apostle Paul was, beside other things, given the ability to direct, and he became a wise director of works in the congregation of my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ.

Deborah and the other maidservants of Rebekah, pictured the great crowd of people who are not of the Bride of my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, but who faithfully turn to me, JEHOVAH, as their God, and serve the Bride of my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, and in so doing receive everlasting life in the paradise Earth.

Jerusalem, the city of the foundation of twofold peace, was far more than the capital of an earthly nation. It was the only city in all the Earth, upon which I placed my holy name.

After the Ark of the Covenant, which was symbolic of my presence, was transferred there, and even more so when my house, the temple sanctuary, was constructed there, Jerusalem became my figurative resting place or my residence.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

Because the kings of the line of David were my anointed ones and were sitting upon my throne, Jerusalem itself was called, "The Throne of JEHOVAH", and those tribes and nations, who were turning to it, in recognition of my sovereignty, were, in effect, being congregated to my name, to my name, JEHOVAH.

All those who were hostile to Jerusalem, and those who fought against Jerusalem, were actually opposing the visible expression of my sovereignty.

I am JEHOVAH, the God of Spiritual Israel. Jerusalem represented my divinely constituted government; my laws, my word and my blessings all proceeded from Jerusalem.

The true loftiness and beauty of Jerusalem, was not its great appearance to the eye, but its beauty was from the way I honoured and glorified it, so that it might serve as a "crown of beauty in my hand, and a kingly turban in my palm".

I was much to be praised in my holy city, in my holy mountain, Mount Zion on the remote side of the north, the town of the Grand King, JEHOVAH; and Jerusalem was pretty for loftiness and she was the exultation of the whole Earth.

In her dwelling towers, I became known as a secure height. Out of Mount Zion, the perfection of prettiness, I myself JEHOVAH, have beamed forth.

It was not the buildings of the city of Jerusalem, or its appearance that determined my continued use of the city, but it was the inhabitants, the ones ruling, and the ones being ruled, the priests and the people.

While the people were faithful to me, I honoured them, blessed them and defended Jerusalem.

When the kings and the people of Jerusalem followed an apostate course, I removed my blessings and favour from them.

I am JEHOVAH the God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob, and I spoke by means of my servants the prophets saying: "For the reason that Manasseh the king of Judah has done these detestable things, he has acted more wickedly than all that the Amorites did that were prior to him, and he proceeded to make even Judah sin with his dungy idols.

"That is why this is what JEHOVAH, the God of Israel has said, 'Here I am bringing a calamity upon Jerusalem and Judah, of which if

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

anyone hears both his ears will tingle. And I shall certainly stretch upon Jerusalem the measuring line applied to Samaria and also the levelling instrument applied to the house of Ahab; and I shall simply wipe Jerusalem clean, just as one wipes the handleless bowl clean, wiping it clean and turning it upside down. And I shall indeed forsake the remnant of my inheritance, and give them into the hand of their enemies, and they will simply become plunder and pillage to all their enemies, for the reason that they did what was bad in my eyes and were continually offending me from the day that their forefathers came out from Egypt down to this day'".

I am JEHOVAH, the One, who removed my support and stay from Jerusalem, allowing the city and its people to suffer abasement and humiliation. I allowed the people of Jerusalem to be taken captive to Babylon, which pictured Babylon the Great, Satan the Devil's world empire of false religion.

While I restored the city of Jerusalem, after permitting its destruction by Babylon, and again making it beautiful, as the centre of true worship in the Earth, the people and their leaders again returned to an apostate way of life.

I preserved the city of Jerusalem until my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, came to Earth, so that the messianic prophecies could be fulfilled.

Israel's apostate course was climaxed by the killing of my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, the Messiah.

My only-begotten son, Jesus Christ's death, which took place at Jerusalem and was instigated by the leaders of the nation with popular support, ensured my complete and utter rejection of Jerusalem as representing me and bearing my great and holy name.

Jerusalem once pictured that part of Babylon the Great, known as Christendom, which claims to represent me, but is leading people to destruction.

Let Christendom be destroyed from the surface of the Earth, by Satan the Devil's political rulers, and no trace of her must be found, for I, JEHOVAH, the almighty God, have judged her.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

In addition, let the rest of Babylon the Great, Satan the Devil's world empire of false religion, follow Christendom in destruction, and no trace of her is to be found on the surface of the Earth.

I am JEHOVAH, the God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob. I caused my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, to condemn the oral traditions of the scribes and Pharisees that were invented by the Rabbis to gain their own form of righteousness. The oral traditions did not originate with me, but were put in place by self-righteous men who claimed that the oral traditions would be a fence around the Law that I gave to Moses.

These self-righteous men, claimed that the oral traditions would protect the Law from Greek culture known as Hellenism.

In time, the oral traditions became viewed as a part of the Law, the scribes even rating them as being above my written Law.

Greater importance was placed on the observance of the words of the scribes and their oral traditions, than on the observance of my words of the written Law that I gave to Moses.

Now, O fleshly nation of Israel, your forefathers who put these oral traditions around the written Law to protect it, in fact weakened the written Law and made it void.

They had set aside my commandments in order to retain their own self-righteous traditions.

As my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, preached to the people he could see that they were spiritually impoverished, having the appearance of being skinned and thrown about like sheep without a shepherd.

The scribes and Pharisees were arrogant and haughty, imposing their oral traditions, which were heavy loads on the shoulders of men.

The arrogant and haughty scribes and Pharisees, looked down upon the common people of the land, despising them as ignorant, and as being accursed sinners, who were unworthy of a resurrection, because they did not keep the oral traditions.

Before my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, came to preach to the people about my Kingdom Government, they had become so weighed down in the quagmire of the oppressive, legalistic, time consuming, ceremonial rituals of the oral traditions, that no man could keep them.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

The oral traditions had become such a heavy load on the shoulders of men, that no man was able to bear them.

I am JEHOVAH, the God of Spiritual Israel. I sent John the Baptist who had the spirit of Elijah, ahead of my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, to prepare a way for him among the people.

In those days John the Baptist was preaching in the wilderness of Judea saying: "Repent, for the kingdom of the heavens has drawn near".

This in fact is the one spoken of through my prophet Isaiah in these words: "Listen! Someone is crying in the wilderness, 'Prepare the way of JEHOVAH you people! Make his roads straight' ".

Then, Jerusalem and all Judea and all the country around the Jordan made their way out to him, and people were baptized by him in the Jordan river, openly confessing their sins.

When he caught sight of many of the Pharisees and Sadducees coming to the baptism, he said to them: "You offspring of vipers, who has shown you how to flee from the coming wrath? So then produce fruit that befits repentance; and do not presume to say to yourselves, 'As a father we have Abraham'. For I say to you, that God is able to raise up children to Abraham from these stones. Already the axe is lying at the root of the trees; every tree, then, that does not produce fine fruit, is to be cut down, and thrown into the fire. I, for my part, baptize you with water, because of your repentance; but the one coming after me is stronger than I am, whose sandals I am not fit to take off. That one will baptize you people with holy spirit, and with fire. His winnowing shovel is in his hand, and he will completely clean up his threshing floor, and will gather his wheat into the storehouse, but the chaff he will burn up with fire that cannot be put out".

I am JEHOVAH, the almighty God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob. When my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, was speaking to the crowds of people and to his disciples, he told them that the scribes and Pharisees had seated themselves in the seat of Moses.

He went on to say: "Therefore all the things they tell you, do and observe, but do not do according to their deeds, because they say, but do not perform. They bind up heavy loads and put them upon the shoulders of men, but they themselves are not willing to budge them with their finger. All the works they do they do to be viewed by men;

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

for they broaden the cases that they wear as safeguards, and they enlarge the fringes of their garments. They like the most prominent place at evening meals and the front seats in the synagogues, and the greetings in the market places and to be called Rabbi by men".

But my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, told those listening to him that they should not be called Rabbi, for one is their teacher, whereas they were all brothers.

"But you, do not you be called Rabbi, for one is your teacher, whereas all you are brothers. Moreover, do not call anyone your father on earth, for one is your Father, the heavenly One. Neither be called 'leaders', for your Leader is one, the Christ. But the greatest one among you must be your minister. Whoever exalts himself will be humbled, and whoever humbles himself will be exalted".

I am JEHOVAH, your heavenly Father. I have caused many faithful men, to take the lead for my people, and they were bold and fearless, but they were not to allow themselves to be called Leader, for my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, is the Leader of my people.

I caused my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, to speak to the scribes and Pharisees, saying: "Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! because you shut up the kingdom of the heavens before men; for you yourselves do not go in, neither do you permit those on the way in, to go in.

"Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! because you traverse sea and dry land to make one proselyte, and when he becomes one you make him a subject for Gehenna twice as much so as yourselves.

"Woe to you, blind guides, who say, 'If anyone swears by the temple, it is nothing, but if anyone swears by the gold of the temple, he is under obligation.' Fools and blind ones! Which, in fact, is greater, the gold or the temple that has sanctified the gold? Also, 'If anyone swears by the altar, it is nothing; but if anyone swears by the gift on it, he is under obligation.' Blind ones! Which, in fact, is greater, the gift or the altar that sanctifies the gift? Therefore, he that swears by the altar is swearing by it and all the things on it; and he that swears by the temple is swearing by it and by him that is inhabiting it; and he that swears by heaven is swearing by the throne of God and by him that is sitting on it.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

"Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! because you give the tenth of the mint and the dill and the cummin, but you have disregarded the weightier matters of the Law, namely, justice and mercy and faithfulness. These things it was binding to do, yet not to disregard the other things. Blind guides, who strain out the gnat but gulp down the camel!

"Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! because you cleanse the outside of the cup and of the dish, but inside they are full of plunder and immoderateness. Blind Pharisee, cleanse first the inside of the cup and of the dish, that the outside of it also may become clean.

"Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! because you resemble whitewashed graves, which outwardly indeed appear beautiful but inside are full of dead men's bones and of every sort of uncleanness. In that way you also, outwardly indeed, appear righteous to men, but inside you are full of hypocrisy and lawlessness.

"Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! because you build the graves of the prophets and decorate the memorial tombs of the righteous ones, and you say, 'If we had been in the days of our forefathers, we would not have been sharers with them in the blood of the prophets.' Therefore, you are bearing witness against yourselves that you are sons of those who murdered the prophets. Well, then, fill up the measure of your forefathers.

'Serpents, offspring of vipers, how are you to flee from the judgement of Gehenna? For this reason, here I am sending forth to you prophets and wise men and public instructors. Some of them you will kill and impale, and some of them you will scourge in your synagogues and persecute from city to city; that there may come upon you all the righteous blood spilled on the earth from the blood of righteous Abel to the blood of Zechariah son of Barachiah, whom you murdered between the sanctuary and the altar. Truly, I say to you, all these things will come upon this generation.

"Jerusalem, Jerusalem, the killer of the prophets and stoner of those sent forth to her, how often I wanted to gather your children together, the way a hen gathers her chicks together under her wings! But you people did not want it. Look! Your house is abandoned to you. For

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

I say to you, you will by no means see me from henceforth until you say, 'Blessed is he that comes in JEHOVAH's name'!

I am JEHOVAH, the God of Spiritual Israel, the God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob, and I say to you fleshly Israelites living today, that you should not do as your forefathers did.

From this day forward, you should not listen to your blind guides, because they are leading you along a road that leads to destruction.

Truly, my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, aptly prophesied to his disciples concerning the destruction of Jerusalem. As he was leaving the Temple after speaking to the scribes and Pharisees, his disciples approached him to show him the buildings of the Temple.

In response he said to them: "Do you not behold all these things? Truly I say to you, by no means will a stone be left here upon a stone and not be thrown down".

I am JEHOVAH, the almighty God, I do not dwell in handmade temples, and I say to you, O fleshly nation of Israel, that you must destroy the remaining part of the Temple, the western wall.

Let there be no more wailing at the western wall, let the western wall be demolished and let there not be a stone left upon a stone.

My only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, warned his faithful followers of false Messiahs who would come after his death, and he told them not to go after them.

He told them that all those who take the sword, would perish by the sword. He told them to pay Caesar's things to Caesar but my things to me.

He told them of the outcome of the Jewish revolt that would take place after his death, saying: "Furthermore, when you see Jerusalem surrounded by encamped armies, then know that the desolating of her has drawn near. Then let those in Judea begin fleeing to the mountains, and let those in the midst of her withdraw, and let those in the country places not enter into her because these are days for meting out justice, that all the things may be fulfilled. Woe to the pregnant women and the ones suckling a baby in those days! For there will be great necessity upon the land and wrath on this people; and they will fall by the edge of the sword and be led captive into all the nations; and Jerusalem will be

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

trampled on by the nations, until the appointed times of the nations are fulfilled".

The destruction that followed your forefathers' revolt, which took place in Jerusalem, was in fulfilment of my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ's, prophecy.

All those who put faith in my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, as the Messiah, and obeyed his instruction to flee to the mountains, were protected.

This was indeed proof to them that they were following the true Messiah.

They had also become free of the Law, as well as the burdensome oral traditions of the scribes and Pharisees.

The Law was taken out of the way by my only-begotten son's death on the torture stake, it being nailed to the stake with him.

I am JEHOVAH, the almighty God, and I say to you fleshly descendants of Abraham, that just because you are descendants of Abraham, you should not say to yourselves, as a father we have Abraham, as if that were enough.

For the Rabbis had invented their own rules for gaining righteousness. One merit was their descent from Abraham: "The disciples of Abraham our father enjoy this world and inherit the world to come".

By this belief they had no reason to repent, and they did not heed John the Baptist, when he told them to produce fruit, that befits repentance, and not to presume to say to themselves, "as a father we have Abraham", as if that were enough.

Another way to gain righteousness, they said, was by the giving of alms. They said that almsgiving saves one from death and expiates every sin.

In addition, they said that water quenches a flaming fire, and the giving of alms atoned for sins.

However, I remind you that nearly all things were cleansed with blood, according to the Law, and unless blood is poured out no forgiveness takes place.

For I gave a command to Moses to say to the nation of Israel: "The soul of the flesh is in the blood, and I myself have put it upon the altar

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

for you to make atonement for your souls, because it is the blood that makes atonement by the soul in it".

Their oral traditions also taught that if a man's deeds were mostly good, he would be saved.

They thought that judgement is according to the excess of works that be good or evil.

They also thought that if they were to be favourably judged they were to achieve merits that would outweigh their sins.

They thought that if a man's good works exceeded his bad works by even only one, then he would be saved.

This indicated what they thought, that I judge people by keeping an account of their petty activities.

I, JEHOVAH, the One who gave the Law, tell you today, that no flesh will be declared righteous before me by works of Law.

Those who wish to please me, should put faith in my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, the one who poured out his life's blood, for mankind.

Produce fruit that befits repentance, and your righteousness will abound more than that of the scribes and Pharisees.

From this day forward, you must not listen to your religious teachers, but you must listen to my instructions, which proceed from me through my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, and his appointed ones, my ministers.

I am JEHOVAH, the One, who said: "I will pour out upon the house of David and upon the inhabitants of Jerusalem the spirit of favour and entreaties, and they will certainly look to the One whom they pierced through, and they will certainly wail over him as in the wailing over an only son; and there will be a bitter lamentation over him as when there is bitter lamentation over the firstborn son. In that day the wailing in Jerusalem will be great, like the wailing of Hadadrimmon in the valley plain of Megiddo, and the land will certainly wail, each family by itself; the family of the house of David by itself, and their women by themselves; the family of the house of Nathan by itself, and their women by themselves; the family of the house of Levi by itself, and their women by themselves; the family of the Shimeites by itself, and their

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

women by themselves, all the families that are left remaining, each family by itself, and their women by themselves".

Now, O fleshly nation of Israel, you are going to see my glory, because I am removing the veil that has been obscuring my glory.

By removing the oral traditions of the hypocrites, the scribes and Pharisees, and by removing your false religious teachers, I am revealing my glory to you.

My glory is being revealed through my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, and my ministers, who are the New Jerusalem, the Bride of Christ.

I have adequately qualified them to be ministers of the new covenant, which is not of a written code like the obsolete Law covenant.

They are ministers of a new covenant of the spirit, for the written code of the Law condemned to death, but the code of the spirit, makes alive.

Moreover, if the written code of the Law, which administered death and was engraved in letters in stones, came about in glory, so that the sons of Israel could not gaze intently at the face of Moses, because of the reflection of my glory on his face, a glory that was to be done away with, why should not the administering of the new code of the spirit, be done with much more glory?

For if the code administering condemnation, which was the Law of the written code, the Law covenant given to Moses, was glorious, then the code of the spirit, which administers righteousness, abounds with much more glory.

In fact, the written code of the Law, which was once glorious has been stripped of its glory by that which excels it, the new covenant of the spirit, which administers righteousness and makes alive.

The old written covenant of the Law, which has been done away with, was brought in with glory, and the new covenant, which is here now, and remains, has been brought in with much more glory, and abounds in righteousness and makes alive.

Therefore, my ministers have a wonderful hope set before them, a great freeness of speech, and they are not doing, as when Moses would put a veil upon his face, that the sons of Israel might not gaze intently at the end of that, which was to be done away with.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

Since that time, their mental perceptions were dulled, for, to this day, the same veil has not been lifted at the reading of the old written Law covenant, because it, the old Law covenant, has been done away with, by my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ's, death.

In fact, O fleshly nation of Israel, whenever the old written Law covenant that was given to Moses is read, a veil lies upon your hearts.

However, as you now turn to me, JEHOVAH, the God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob, the veil will be taken away.

I am JEHOVAH, the Spirit, and where my holy spirit is, there is freedom.

My ministers are reflecting my glory, and they do not cover their faces with a veil, in fact, their faces are like mirrors reflecting my glory.

If now the good news they are declaring to you, O fleshly nation of Israel and to all you people of the Earth, is veiled, or hidden, it is veiled, or hidden among those who are perishing, among whom the god of this system of things, Satan the Devil, has blinded the minds of the unbelievers, that the illumination of the glorious good news about my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, who is the image of me, might not shine through.

For I am the One who said, "Let there be light," and light shone out of the darkness.

I have also caused the light of my glory to shine on the hearts of my ministers, to illuminate them with the glorious knowledge of myself, by the face of my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, who is the prophet greater than Moses, but who was pictured by Moses.

Because he is the mediator of the new covenant, which is more glorious than the old written Law covenant, people can now gaze intently at my glory, because it is not veiled, but is being reflected by my ministers, who have put on my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, and have become an image of him, as my representatives on Earth.

They are letting their light shine in the darkness of the world, so that you, O fleshly nation of Israel, and you people of the nations, can find the way to me for salvation.

I am JEHOVAH, the God of Salvation. If anyone is in union with my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, he is a new Creation, the old things have passed away. Look! New things have come into existence.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

Look! All things are from me, JEHOVAH. I reconciled my ministers to myself, through my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, and gave them the ministry of the reconciliation, namely, that I am, by means of my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, reconciling a world to myself, not reckoning to them their trespasses, and I have committed the word of reconciliation to them.

They are therefore, ambassadors substituting for my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, and I am now making entreaty to the world through them.

As substitutes for my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, they beg you people to become reconciled to me, JEHOVAH, the God of Salvation.

My ministers, who are working together with me, also entreat you people, not to accept my undeserved kindness and miss its purpose, because in an acceptable time, in a day of salvation, I am helping you.

Look! Now is the especially acceptable time. Look! Now is the day of salvation.

I am also causing you, O fleshly nation of Israel, to merge with Spiritual Israel and be a light to the nations, that my salvation may come to be to the extremity of the Earth.

Kings themselves, will see your light, and my glory on you, and they will bow down before you.

Again, O fleshly nation of Israel, I refer to the Law and to those of you who are listening to the Law, and I ask you, do you not hear the Law?

For example, it is written that Abraham acquired two sons, one by the servant girl and one by the free woman, but the one by the servant girl was actually born in the manner of flesh, the other by the free woman, through my promise.

These things stand as a symbolic drama, for these women mean two covenants, the one from Mount Sinai, which brings forth children for slavery, which is Hagar.

Now this Hagar means Sinai, a mountain in Arabia, and she corresponded with Jerusalem when the Messiah came to preach to the sons of Israel, for she, Jerusalem, was in slavery with her children.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

However, the Jerusalem above, is free, as was the free woman Sarah, and this Jerusalem above, which is free, is the mother of my ministers.

For it is written: "Be glad you barren woman who does not give birth; break out and cry aloud, you woman who does not have childbirth pains; for the children of the desolate woman are more numerous than those of her who has the husband".

Now my ministers are children belonging to the promise the same as Isaac, but just as then, the one born in the manner of the flesh, began persecuting the one born in the manner of spirit, so also now.

Nevertheless, what did the Scripture say? "Drive out the servant girl and her son, for by no means shall the son of the servant girl be an heir with the son of the free woman". Wherefore, my ministers are children, not of the servant girl, but of the free woman.

For such freedom my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, set them free.

Therefore, they stand firm and do not let themselves be confined again in a yoke of slavery, which is the Law.

Look! I am telling you people of the fleshly nation of Israel, that if you become circumcised because of the Law, my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, will be of no benefit to you.

Moreover, every man who is circumcised because of the Law, is under obligation to perform the whole Law.

Whoever you are, if you try to be declared righteous by means of the Law, you are parted from the Messiah, my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, and you have fallen away from my undeserved kindness.

Consider the apostle and high priest Jesus Christ, my only-begotten son, whom my ministers confess and hope in. He was faithful to me, who made him such, as Moses was in my house.

For Jesus Christ, my only-begotten son, is counted worthy of more glory than Moses is, because he that constructs it has more honour than the house. Someone constructs every house, but I have constructed all things.

Now Moses, as an attendant, was faithful in my house as a testimony of the things that were to be spoken of afterwards, but Jesus Christ, my only-begotten son, was faithful as a son over my house.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

My ministers, are my house, they are the New Jerusalem, my spiritual Temple, and they are living stones, while Jesus Christ, my only-begotten son, is the foundation cornerstone.

My ministers, remain my house, while they make fast, their hold on their freeness of speech, and their boasting over their hope, firm to the end.

Today, if you people of fleshly Israel listen to my voice, do not harden your hearts as on the occasion of causing bitter anger, as in the day of making the test in the wilderness, in which your forefathers made a test of me, with a trial.

For this reason, I became disgusted with that generation, and said: "They always go astray in their hearts, and they themselves have not come to know my ways, they shall not enter into my rest".

I am JEHOVAH, the One bringing salvation to all sorts of people. Beware my special people, my ministers, for fear there should ever develop in any one of you, a wicked heart, lacking faith, drawing away from me, the living God, but keep on exhorting one another each day, as long as it may be called "today", for fear any one of you should become hardened by the deceptive power of sin.

For you actually become partakers of my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, only if you make fast your hold on the confidence, you had at the beginning, firm to the end, while it is being said: "Today if you people listen to his own voice, do not harden your hearts as on the occasion of causing bitter anger".

For who were they that heard me, and yet provoked me to bitter anger? Did not in fact, all do so who went out of Egypt, under Moses?

Moreover, with whom did I become disgusted with for forty years? Was it not with those that sinned, whose carcasses fell in the wilderness?

However, to whom did I swear that they should not enter my rest, except to those who acted disobediently?

You special people, my ministers, can now see that they could not enter my rest because of their lack of faith.

Therefore, since a promise is left of entering my rest, be very careful for fear that at some time, someone of you may seem to have

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

fallen short of it, because you have had the good news declared to you, just as those of the fleshly nation of Israel had it declared to them.

The word, which was heard by them did not benefit them, because they were not united by faith with those that did hear and exercised faith.

However, you people, my ministers, who have exercised faith, do enter into my rest.

But as for those who were unfaithful, I said: "So I swore in my anger, they shall not enter into my rest", although my works, were finished from the founding of the world.

For in one place I said of the seventh day: "And God rested on the seventh day from all his works", and again in this place: "They shall not enter into my rest".

Since therefore, it remains for some people to enter my rest, and those to whom the good news was first declared, did not enter because of their disobedience, I again marked off a certain day, by saying after so long a time in David's psalm "Today", just as it has been said above: "Today if you people listen to his own voice, do not harden your hearts".

For if Joshua had led them into a place of rest, I would not afterward, have spoken of another day. So, there remains a Sabbath resting for my people. For the man that has entered my rest, has also himself, rested from his own works, just as I rested from my own works.

Therefore, do your utmost to enter my rest, and be very careful for fear any one of you should fall in the same pattern of disobedience.

I am JEHOVAH, the God of Mercy, and although I have every right to demonstrate my wrath and make my power known, I have tolerated with much long-suffering, vessels of wrath made fit for destruction, that I might reveal the riches of my glory upon vessels of mercy, my ministers, who I prepared beforehand for glory, and I called them not only from among the Jews, but also from among the nations.

It is as I said through my prophet Hosea, that those who are not my people, I will call my people, and her, who was not beloved, I will call beloved, and in the place where it was said to them, "you are not my people", there, they will be called my sons, sons of the living God.

Although the sons of Israel may be as the sands of the sea, it is the remnant that will be saved, for I will make an accounting of the Earth concluding it and cutting it short.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

Unless I left a seed to you, O fleshly nation of Israel, you would have become just like Sodom, and you would have been made just like Gomorrah.

Look! O fleshly nation of Israel, people of the nations, although not pursuing righteousness, caught up with righteousness, the righteousness that results from faith.

However, you, O fleshly nation of Israel, although pursuing a Law of righteousness, did not attain to the Law.

What is the reason, why did you fail? You failed because you pursued it not by faith, but by works.

Your forefathers, stumbled on the "stone of stumbling", for it is written: "Look! I am laying in Zion a stone of stumbling and a rock-mass of offence, but he that rests his faith on it will not come to disappointment".

This stone of stumbling is the chief cornerstone of my spiritual temple, and it is "charming", O how charming, is my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, the tried and precious foundation of my holy city, New Jerusalem.

Look! O fleshly nation of Israel, I bear witness concerning your forefathers, that they had a certain zeal for me, but not according to accurate knowledge, and this same fact applies to you people of Israel today, you do not have an accurate knowledge of me.

Your forefathers as well as you people today, have been seeking to establish your own righteousness, and you have not subjected yourselves to my righteousness, because you have not known my righteousness.

Look! My only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, is the end of the Law, so that everyone exercising faith in him may have righteousness. Works of Law cannot attain righteousness.

My word is very near to you, O fleshly nation of Israel, it is very near to being in your mouth, because it is very near to your heart, and if you will publicly declare my word in your own mouth that my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, is your Lord and Redeemer, and exercise faith in your heart, that I, JEHOVAH, the only true almighty God, raised him up from the dead, you will be saved.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

For with your heart, you must exercise faith for righteousness, but with your mouth, you must make public declaration for salvation.

Now, O fleshly nation of Israel, you must hear and obey my word. Do not cause me to be bitterly angry with you.

Your religious teachers must be humiliated and warned of my coming wrath upon them if they do not repent.

My ministers must instruct you, because they are the ones who have been appointed to guide and protect you through the Great Tribulation that I am bringing upon all mankind.

You must not listen to any other religious teachers. You must destroy all the religious buildings in your land, and there must not be found any trace of false religious articles or objects in your land.

You must build Kingdom Halls, and my ministers who will make you wise for salvation, will instruct you in these Kingdom Halls and in other public venues.

You must turn all your war equipment into farm machinery or other equipment. No weapons of war are to be found in your land. You will have no use for any sort of fleshly weapons because your weapons of warfare will be spiritual.

I performed great works when I brought your forefathers up out of Egypt, but altogether they were only a shadow of the things I am doing now on my great day. Now I am doing much greater works.

The Kingdom Halls that you will build must not be of great expense, and schools may be used as well as other public buildings, but no religious buildings that are standing in your land at this time may be used, because they must be destroyed.

I am JEHOVAH, the God of Armies, and I say again that the western wall must be demolished. There must not be a stone left upon a stone in the remaining part of the old temple, the western wall.

The Dome of the Rock, the Church of the Holy Sepulchre and all other religious buildings in your land must be destroyed, because they are part of Babylon the Great, Satan the Devil's world empire of false religion. You must cleanse your land of false worship.

I am JEHOVAH, the God of Salvation and I tell you people of the fleshly nation of Israel, that there must be no trace of any false religious buildings found in your land.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

If you will carry out my instructions, then you will become my people and I, JEHOVAH, the God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob, will become your God, and I will make you, the ones remaining of the fleshly nation of Israel, my special property.

You will be instructing your ancestors as they are resurrected. You will be teaching them what my righteous requirements are, and the hearts of fathers must be turned back towards sons, and the hearts of sons must be turned back towards fathers.

This turning of hearts belonging to fathers and sons, must now take place in the land of Israel, according to the words, which I spoke through my prophet Malachi, concerning the arrival of Elijah.

Now Elijah has come, and he has spoken all my words to you, and also to the whole world, so that I may not come and actually strike the Earth with a devoting of it to destruction.

My ministers will guide and protect you spiritually and I will be your protector in all things. I am JEHOVAH, that is my name, and I am the only true almighty God.

I am the only God who can save, and I tell all you people of the inhabited Earth, that all those who call on my name will be saved.

I am the Sovereign, the almighty God, JEHOVAH, and I am the God in whom you people should trust.

For I tell you people again, that the world of unbelieving mankind, is controlled by Satan the Devil.

Look! Friendship with the world, shows a lack of love for me and makes you my enemy.

I am JEHOVAH, the God of Spiritual Israel. You, O fleshly nation of Israel, must learn from my instructions to Spiritual Israel, because, these same instructions will apply to you after I graft you back into the garden olive tree.

I say to you, O Spiritual Israel, that many of you at one time, walked according to the system of things of the world, according to the ruler of the authority of the air, Satan the Devil, and it is his spirit that now operates in the sons of disobedience.

However, now that you have become true Christians and are my ministers, you are no part of the world and you do not imitate its ways.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

Therefore, since you are no part of the world, but through my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, I have chosen you out of the world, you must not seek its association, socially, or copy the world in its materialistic pursuits.

Above all, do not give in to the world's immoral fleshly desires, but guard your hearts.

Do not join the world, in idolizing men, or organizations, or so-called famous actors, singers and people like these.

Do not get involved in the political affairs of the world, or share the world's nationalistic outlook.

Do not suffer from the fears of the people of the world, because there will be anguish of the nations, not knowing the way out, because of the roaring of the wicked sea of mankind, while people will become faint out of fear and expectation, of the things coming upon the inhabited Earth.

Instead, as these things start to occur, raise yourselves erect, and lift up your heads, because your deliverance, will be very near.

Do not imitate the class distinctions of the world, nor copy the world's unrighteous manner of speech.

You received not, the spirit of the world, but the spirit, which is from me, so do not manifest the world's corrupt, mental inclination, because the people of the world, are lovers of themselves, lovers of money, self-assuming, haughty, blasphemers, disobedient to parents, unthankful, disloyal, having no natural affection, not open to any agreement, slanderers, without love of goodness, betrayers, headstrong, puffed up with pride, lovers of pleasures rather than lovers of me. From these people you must turn away.

Do not indulge in the dishonest ways of the world, nor participate in the world's false, disgusting, religious affairs, nor share the world's disregard of my counsel.

Do not join the world as they line up under demonic control, for the war of Armageddon.

I know that you have been faithful to me in all these matters, but by my reminders to you, many people of the wicked world of mankind, will see and understand my righteous requirements, and realize that the

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

world of wicked people is doomed, and in this realization, they will turn to me and receive salvation.

You must have some dealings with the people of the world, in order that they may be saved. You must carry on preaching my Holy Word of Truth, which will make them wise for salvation.

The world of wicked people may hate you and persecute you, but you must love them and demonstrate kindness, showing deep concern for their lasting welfare, by calling on them with my kingdom message of salvation.

The world of unbelievers is passing away, but those who call on my name will be saved.

I am JEHOVAH, the almighty God, and I say to you people of the world, that Satan the Devil is a real person, he is not the mere abstract quality of evil as many of you believe. Satan the Devil was originally a faithful angelic son, until he became corrupted in the garden of Eden.

He was faultless in his ways from the day he was created, until unrighteousness was found in him.

He is the one who used a serpent in Eden as a visible mouthpiece to mislead Eve.

After his rebellion, he continued to have access to Heaven, and he was not confined to a fiery hell, as many of you people believe. He appears as an angel of light, but he is the father of the lie.

For the lawless one's presence, the clergy of Christendom, is according to the operation of Satan the Devil, with every powerful work, and lying signs, and portents, and with every unrighteous deception, for those of you who are perishing.

He is the one who instigated sin, and he is the cause of all the people's woes.

Woe, for the Earth, and for the wicked sea of mankind, because Satan the Devil has come down to you, having great anger.

The whole world is lying in the power of the wicked one, Satan the Devil, and he exercises great influence on mankind as ruler of the world. He controls his beast-like political governments, which my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, will destroy in the battle of Armageddon.

Satan the Devil challenged my truthfulness and my ability to rule the Earth with love.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

He also questioned man's integrity toward me, and he claimed that faithful Job, would curse me to my face, but Job proved him to be a liar.

I have allowed Satan the Devil to remain, in order that his challenge may be completely answered, and that my name and my power may be declared in all the Earth.

I have allowed him the necessary time to produce his wicked seed, and during that period, my woman has produced her righteous seed.

My children and the children of Satan the Devil, are evident, by the fact that everyone that does not carry on righteousness, does not originate with me, but originates with Satan the Devil.

Satan the Devil continually puts people to the test, seeking to turn them away from me. My divine patience and love has meant salvation for you people, because I do not desire any to be destroyed, but I desire all to attain repentance.

Therefore, put on the complete suit of armour from me, that you may be able to stand firm against the machinations of Satan the Devil, because those of you who want to serve me and receive salvation, have a fight, not against flesh and blood, but against the world rulers of this darkness, against the wicked spirit forces in heavenly places.

On this account, take up the complete suit of armour from me, and above all take up the large shield of faith, that you may not be overreached by Satan the Devil, for now you are not ignorant of his designs. Look! Satan the Devil will flee from those who oppose him.

My only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, who is Michael the Archangel, King of Kings and Lord of Lords, has stood up in kingdom power and ousted Satan the Devil from Heaven down to the Earth.

My only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, partook of flesh and blood, that through his death he might bring to nothing, the one having the means to cause death, Satan the Devil.

I am JEHOVAH, the One, making you wise for salvation. Satan the Devil has many demons following him.

They are the disobedient angels, who materialized as humans to have sexual relations with the beautiful women of the Earth, before the Flood in Noah's time.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

These disobedient angels were expelled from my faithful, enlightened, heavenly organization, and they are now under Satan the Devil's control.

Since the Flood, these wicked demons have used mediums, to communicate with mankind, even imitating the voices of loved ones, and foretelling certain events to mislead mankind.

So, do not turn to a spirit medium or a professional foreteller of events to become unclean by them. These demons control the minds and bodies of many people.

All those who do not serve me are worshipping the demons, in fact, the things that the nations sacrifice they sacrifice to demons, and I do not desire that you people continue sharing with the demons, instead I desire that you be made wise for salvation.

I am JEHOVAH, the God of Salvation, and I am telling you people that Satan the Devil and his demons are gathering the nations to the war of Armageddon. In this war, I will certainly be victorious, so you people should seek me for salvation. All those who call on my name, JEHOVAH, will be saved; turn to me and be saved, all you people of the Earth.

For the first time in history, all the civilizations that have survived until today, are in turmoil at the same time, and this is because of false religion.

The sins of false religion are catching up with it and finding it out, while the whole world looks on. False religion is now reaping the fruits of what it has sown for centuries.

Because of demon inspired religion, the world today is filled with idolatry.

This is just as true with Christendom, as it is with that part of mankind, which she calls heathendom.

This idolatry is leading to disaster, the same way that it did when the nation of Israel went following false gods.

I am JEHOVAH, and I am destroying all the false gods of the Earth, and there will be no mention of these worthless puny gods again.

I am the Creator of all the living souls that have lived upon the Earth. All the souls, to me they belong, and the soul that is sinning, it itself will die.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

A soul is not separate and distinct from the body, and it cannot transmigrate at its death.

At death, the living soul becomes a dead soul. Look! The first man Adam, became a living soul, and when he died, because of his sin, he became a dead soul.

When man dies, the soul dies, and there is no conscious existence in a different body.

The living are conscious that they will die, but as for the dead, they are conscious of nothing at all, and in that day, his spirit goes out, which is his breath, and he goes back to his ground, in that day, his thoughts perish.

When a living human soul or person dies, and becomes a dead soul, he or she goes to Sheol, Hades or Hell, the common grave, the pit; the dead soul or person does not go into another body of man or beast.

I am JEHOVAH, the true almighty God, the Creator of all things, and I am telling all you people of the Earth, that humans have no existence before being conceived and brought forth by their parents.

Children are produced in the likeness of their parents, not with the soul of some animal or some other human.

Adam lived on for a hundred and thirty years, and he became father to a son in his likeness and in his image, and he called his name Seth.

Through this one man, Adam, sin entered the world, and as the wages of sin is death, then death spread to all mankind.

The animals produce after their own kind, and not with the souls of humans or other kinds of animals.

I am JEHOVAH, the Creator, and I have forbidden murder, but animals may be killed, because when you kill an animal, you are not killing a transmigrated human soul, otherwise you would be committing murder.

There is going to be a resurrection of the righteous, and the unrighteous, and so the future for the dead is in the resurrection, not by means of transmigration, or reincarnation, or any other false story.

All those teaching such false stories are disgusting, and are an abomination in my sight.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

Babylon the Great, Satan the Devil's world empire of false religion, must be destroyed by his beast-like political rulers, because I have judged her and sentenced her.

I am JEHOVAH, the One, worthy of your worship; consider the results of the worship of the emperor of Japan.

Millions of Japanese people offered their lives on the altar of that Shinto god, as well as the lives of millions of others that were offered on the same altar by that false god's armies. Those who believed that he was a god were led along the path of war, only to learn later that he was not a god at all; millions of people were sacrificed because of that false religion.

You people can learn a valuable lesson, by reflecting on the funeral of that false god, because it is disastrous to worship a false god, it makes you worthy of death.

Consider also, the godless man Buddha, who died at the age of eighty after overeating pork.

His bones were held in veneration, and later they were worshipped. Temples attached to them were raised, and images of Buddha were installed in them.

It has been claimed that Buddhism is not a religion, but a philosophy, however, all the outward formalities were paid to his memory and his images, which make up religious worship.

He even developed into a Buddhist Trinity, a triple bodied Buddha, and in Japan a three headed god. This mortal man known as Buddha, who died, is called a god.

Look! Buddhism is from Satan the Devil and his demons, and it is another effort on the part of the demons to misrepresent me and bring reproach on me.

Buddhism's humiliation of the flesh in an effort to gain self-merit, is the same as the philosophy and empty deception according to the tradition of men.

Let no man deprive you of the prize who takes delight in mock humility and a form of worship of the angels, taking his stand on the things he has seen, puffed up without proper cause by his fleshly frame of mind.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

My work is perfect, unknown to its full depth. I have made everything beautiful in its season, but I have also implanted ignorance in their mind, so that mankind cannot discover the work that I have done, from beginning to end.

I am JEHOVAH, the One who created man, not a foul body, but, in my image I created him.

Why do you people subject yourselves to the decrees, such as, do not handle, nor taste, nor touch, respecting things that are all destined for destruction, by being used up in accordance with the commands and teachings of men?

Those very things are indeed possessed of an appearance of wisdom, in a self-imposed form of worship and mock humility, a severe treatment of the body, but they are of no value in combatting the desire and satisfying of the flesh.

Today, when human psychology proves itself unable to scheme out any salvation for mankind, and the philosophies of men are being exposed as vanity, it is time for Buddhists and all other people to turn to me, JEHOVAH, the only true, almighty God.

I will give true enlightenment, and a complete escape from the evils of this world, into my righteous new world of peace and security.

I am JEHOVAH, the only true, almighty God, and I tell you people of the world, that the so-called prophet Mohammed, was not a prophet belonging to me; he was a false prophet from Satan the Devil, the father of the lie.

He claimed descent from my friend Abraham, through Ishmael, the son of the servant girl Hagar.

In the garden of Eden, while the sinner Adam was listening, I foretold that I would raise up a seed to my woman, and that this seed would be bruised at the heel by the serpent, but in turn this seed would bruise the serpent's head.

Noah carried this prophecy across the Flood, and his descendant Abraham came into the knowledge of it.

I said to Abraham, that in him, all the families of the Earth would be blessed. I rejected Ishmael, who was Abraham's first son to the servant girl Hagar, and I said to Abraham: "What will be called 'your seed' will be through Isaac".

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

Since Mohammed was a descendant of Abraham, not through Isaac, but through Ishmael who I rejected, he cannot be the prophet, through whom all the nations are blessed.

Now my promise was to Abraham's seed, singular, not plural.

Jesus Christ, my only-begotten son, is the promised seed of Abraham, through his son Isaac, and not through Ishmael, the son that I rejected.

The word Allah means "the God". I am "the God", but my name is JEHOVAH, and God is my title, not my name.

My name appears over six-thousand times in the Hebrew Scriptures, but the Quran, the book from Satan the Devil, hides my glorious name.

JEHOVAH is my name forever, and my name is my memorial to all generations.

I am JEHOVAH, and I will sanctify my great and holy name before all the nations of the Earth, including the nations paying attention to the Quran, the book from Satan the Devil.

When I gave the commandments to Moses, who was acting as the mediator for the Jews, I said to Moses that I would raise up a prophet from among their brothers, and I would put my words in his mouth, and that he would speak to them all the words that I would command him.

In addition, it would come to pass, that whosoever would not listen to my words that he would speak in my name, that I would require it of him.

Now this prophet was to be a Jew, and Mohammed was not a Jew, because the Jews descended from Jacob, the son of Isaac, who was the son of Abraham.

Mohammed descended from Ishmael, the son of Abraham, through the servant girl Hagar, and I rejected Ishmael.

Mohammed was a false prophet, who belonged to Satan the Devil.

Islam and Buddhism, are a part of Satan the Devil's world empire of false religion, Babylon the Great, which his beast-like political rulers will destroy, through his United Nations organization.

In the paradise Earth, false gods and false prophets will not be mentioned again, because the memory of them will not come up into the hearts or minds of the people living at that time.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

I am JEHOVAH, the One removing all wickedness and bringing destruction on false religion.

While the faithful apostles of my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, were alive, they kept the pure teachings of the truth from being adulterated with apostate teachings, but after they died the apostate teachers came in and misled the people away from the truth.

I caused the apostle Paul to warn my people about this, telling them that my day would not come unless the falling away from the truth came first, and the man of lawlessness, the disgusting clergy of Christendom was revealed.

The disgusting clergy of Christendom are the embodiment of disobedience, known as the son of destruction, and they are set in opposition, and lift themselves up over everyone who is called god, or an object of reverence, so that they sit themselves down, as though in my temple, publicly showing themselves to be gods.

The falling away of Christian elders from true Christianity, to form the man of lawlessness, began shortly after the faithful apostles died.

While they were alive the faithful apostles acted as a restraint against them. After they died the disgusting clergy of Christendom, the man of lawlessness, appeared.

The man of lawlessness, the son of disobedience, set himself up as an apostate clergy, in power over the religious interests of those people who became professed Christians.

The word of the disgusting clergy became more powerful than my written word.

The disgusting clergy put up traditions and commands of men, above my laws, and nullified my laws.

They assumed the titles of "Reverend", "Right Reverend", "Most Right Reverend", "Divine", and even the one known as the Pope is called "Vice-god". How disgusting!

They elevated themselves in their cathedrals and churches, as objects of reverence, taking away the due reverence and fear, which belonged to me, through my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ.

They have been acting just as the hypocritical scribes and Pharisees acted.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

Woe! For the disgusting clergy of Christendom. They claimed to be my sons, sons of God, but they made themselves to be spiritual mighty ones or gods to their flocks, who looked up to them and believed in them.

That is why I, JEHOVAH, the only true, almighty God, take my stand in the divine assembly, in the midst of the gods, and give judgement.

The disgusting clergy of Christendom's presence, is according to the operation of Satan the Devil, with every powerful work, and lying signs, and wonders, and with every unrighteous deception, for those who are perishing, as a retribution, because they did not accept the love of the truth, that they might be saved.

So that is why I let an operation of error go to them, that they may get to believing the lie, in order that they all may be judged, because they did not believe the truth, but took pleasure in unrighteousness.

Christendom is a part of Babylon the Great, Satan the Devil's world empire of false religion.

I have judged her and sentenced her to destruction, by Satan the Devil's beast-like political rulers.

Jerusalem's destruction, pictured the destruction of Christendom. Let Christendom be destroyed, starting with the Vatican in Rome, and no trace of her must be found.

The Vatican will be the first part of Babylon the Great, outside of the nation of Israel, to be destroyed by the armies of Satan the Devil's United Nations organization.

Every rotten tree produces bad fruit, and false religion, including the pagan religions, and those religions of apostate Christendom, must eat the fruit of their Babylonian type activities and teachings, which have been going on for centuries.

They have sown the wind and they will now reap the whirlwind, just as the apostate Israelites did.

My ministers, my true sons whom I planted, have sown the fruits of true worship, and now they will reap the fruits of righteousness.

I am JEHOVAH, the God of Mercy, and I say to all you people in Babylon the Great, that you should flee for your lives out of her if you

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

do not want to share with her in her sins, and receive part of her plagues that I am bringing upon her.

Get out of her, flee for your lives, and turn to me for your salvation, for I am the God of Mercy.

All people are sinners and are in need of my mercy, because there is no man that does not sin. There is no man righteous in the Earth, that keeps doing good, and does not sin, and if any man makes the statement, "I have no sin", he is misleading himself and the truth is not in him.

I am very tender in affection, and merciful, and I am the God of Forgiveness.

I am gracious and merciful, slow to anger and abundant in loving-kindness. So, I say again, to all you people of the world: "Turn to me, JEHOVAH, for your salvation".

Look! I manifest compassionate mercy because of my own love, not because of mankind's worthiness.

I recommended my own love for people, that while they were yet sinners, my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, died for them.

According to my provision, there is forgiveness of sins through my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ.

All those putting faith in him and obeying him, will be forgiven for their sins.

My mercy must be requested, and not taken for granted, so whenever you pray to me, ask me to forgive your sins, in my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ's name.

Hurry to me you people, and confess your sins to me, and ask for my forgiveness and change your ways. Mercy does not mean complete exemption from punishment.

All who are shown mercy by me, should be like me, and show tender mercy to others.

I forgive, so you must forgive others. If you forgive men their trespasses against you, then I will forgive you.

If you do not show compassionate mercy to others, then why should I show compassionate mercy to you?

Merciful people will be shown mercy. The one that does not practice mercy, will have his judgement without mercy.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

I am JEHOVAH, the One who sees what your heart is. The humble one's repentance moves me to show mercy, and the humble ones I see, but the lofty ones, I see from a distance.

The house of the self-exalted ones, I will tear down; whoever exalts himself will be humbled, and whoever humbles himself will be exalted.

Those of you with haughty eyes, must become low, those of you with ideas of loftiness, must bow down, and I, JEHOVAH, alone, must be put on high.

For it is the day belonging to me, JEHOVAH of Armies, and I am coming against everyone self-exalted and lofty.

If you act with lowliness of mind, it will yield peaceable fruit, in relation with others.

You should always seek to help others if they need help. This is the formula for paradise conditions among men.

If each one follows this formula, then no one will try to harm another person, but rather, each one will help another person whenever help is needed by that person.

You should walk with complete lowliness of mind, with long-suffering, putting up with one another in love, doing nothing out of contention or egotism, but with lowliness of mind, considering that the others are superior to you. Having the proper view of oneself, helps one to be humble.

Look! I am JEHOVAH, the supreme One, and I am telling you people, that you should not think more of yourself than is necessary to think.

Who makes you to differ from another? Indeed, what do you have that you did not receive?

If now you did indeed receive it, why do you boast as though you did not receive it?

Do not be minding lofty things, but be led along with the lowly things. Do not become discreet in your own eyes.

The very haughtiness of earthling man will humble him, but he that is humble in spirit, will take hold of glory.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

Look! Before a crash the heart of a man is lofty, and before glory there is humility, therefore, imitate my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, the one who taught his disciples to be humble by his own example.

I am JEHOVAH, the God of Love. Love fulfils my Law, because I am Love, he that remains in love, remains in union with me, and I remain in union with him.

As for my ministers, they love because I first loved them. I loved the world so much, that I gave my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, in order that everyone exercising faith in him might not be destroyed, but have everlasting life.

To demonstrate genuine love, you must come to know me and have my active force, my holy spirit.

Continue loving one another, because love is from me, and everyone who loves has been born from me, and gains the knowledge of me.

He that does not love, has not come to know me, because I am Love. Love for me is shown by your obedience.

The outstanding love shown by my ministers towards one another, identifies them as true Christians, and by this love, you people of the world will know that they are my special property, my sons.

I am JEHOVAH the God of Love. The strong bond of love, is what unites Christian families, and protects them from divorce and adultery, which is prevalent among you people of the world.

True love is not limited to those who love you, you must also love your enemy and pray for those who persecute you, for if you love only those loving you, what reward do you have?

Continue to love your enemies, do good to those hating you, bless those cursing you, and pray for those who do you injury. You must also hate what is bad and love what is good.

Although you must show love to those who are wicked, you must hate the wicked acts of the wicked people.

Let your love be without hypocrisy, abhor what is wicked, but cling to what is good.

I am JEHOVAH, the One teaching you how to live. Your love should be guided by an accurate knowledge of my word.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

You should continue praying, that your love may abound more and more with accurate knowledge and full discernment, that you may make sure of the more important things, so that you may be flawless, and not be stumbling others, and that you may be filled with righteous fruit, which is through my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, to my praise and glory.

Love for others should be expressed in action, therefore, demonstrate to them the proof of your love.

Love is long-suffering and kind. Love is not jealous, it does not brag, does not get puffed up, does not behave indecently, does not look for its own interests, and does not become provoked. It does not keep account of the injury. It does not rejoice over unrighteousness, but rejoices with the truth.

It bears all things, believes all things, hopes all things, and endures all things. Love never fails.

If you speak in the tongues of men and of angels, but do not have love, you have become a sounding piece of brass, or a clashing cymbal, and if you have the gift of prophesying, and you are acquainted with all the sacred secrets, and all knowledge, and if you have all the faith, so as to transplant mountains, but do not have love, then you are nothing.

If you give all your belongings to feed others, and if you hand over your body, that you may boast, but you do not have love, then you are not profited at all.

Pursue love, because love is what the world must learn. Love must be cultivated so that it may grow. You must love me, JEHOVAH, your God, and you must love your neighbour as yourself.

I am JEHOVAH, the One bringing salvation to the world. All you people who wish to take advantage of my provision of salvation, through my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, the King of my Kingdom Government, must submit yourselves to my ministers in my Kingdom Halls for instructions, and they will teach you and make you wise for salvation.

True Christianity is not merely a belief, but a way of life, and the conduct of true Christians must be patterned after my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

To this course you people are being called, because even my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, suffered for you, leaving you a model for you to follow his steps closely.

Those of you who are in union with him, my ministers, are under obligation to go on walking just as he did. The right conduct is important, because what you do, reflects either credit or discredit upon me.

You must maintain your conduct fine among the nations, that in the things in which they are speaking against you, they may as a result of your fine works, of which they are eyewitnesses, glorify me in this day of my inspection.

In no way are you to give cause for stumbling anyone from the truth, that your ministry might not be found fault with, but in every way you must do everything to recommend yourselves as my ministers.

I am JEHOVAH, the One bringing in the great crowd. Those who turn to me now that my Holy Word of Truth is being made public, are the beginning of the great crowd, which no man can number, and they are rendering sacred service to me, and praising me, saying: "Salvation we owe to our God, who is seated on the throne, and to the Lamb".

This great crowd will survive the Great Tribulation, that I am bringing upon the world.

Through my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, and my ministers, I will teach you people of the great crowd, and make you wise for salvation, and you must then be very careful to adhere to the things learned.

Each one is tried by being drawn out and enticed by his or her own desire.

Then the desire, when it has become fertile, gives birth to sin, in turn, sin, when it has been accomplished, brings forth death.

Out of the heart come wicked reasonings, murders, adulteries, fornications, thieveries, false testimonies and blasphemies.

I, JEHOVAH, say to you people, that everyone that keeps on looking at a woman to have a passion for her, has already committed adultery or fornication with her in his heart.

Many of my special people, my ministers, at one time walked according to the system of things of this wicked world.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

Yes, many of my people conducted themselves in harmony with the desires of their flesh, doing the things willed by their flesh, and the thoughts of their heart.

The right conduct requires that you make your mind over. Quit being fashioned after this wicked system of things, but be transformed by making your mind over, that you may prove to yourselves what my good and perfect will is.

Strip off your old personality with its practices and clothe yourselves with the new personality, which through accurate knowledge is being made new according to my image, the One who created it.

I am JEHOVAH, the almighty God, the One teaching you to benefit yourselves.

Avoid wrong attitudes, and do not be anxious about your lives as to what you will eat, or what you will drink, or about your bodies as to what you will wear. Who of you, by being anxious, can add one cubit, or one centimeter to his or her life?

So never be anxious about any of those things, or about the next day, for the next day will have its own anxieties; so keep on seeking first my Kingdom, and all those things will be added to you.

The anxieties of this wicked system of things, the deceptive power of riches, and the desire for material things, make you easy prey for Satan the Devil, so throw all your anxieties upon me, because I care for you.

Do not be belligerent, or do anything out of contentiousness. If you have bitter jealousy and contentiousness in your heart, this is not from me, but is earthly, and demonic, for where jealousy and contentiousness are, there disorder and every vile thing are.

You people who are now turning to me for salvation, must not be cowardly, for I will not give you a spirit of cowardice, but that of power, love and soundness of mind.

Show respect among your brothers, and do not become egotistical, stirring up competition with one another.

Do not be envious of one another, but keep your eyes open, and guard against every sort of covetousness, because covetousness is idolatry.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

Do not be fearful of men because trembling at men is what lays a snare. I am JEHOVAH, the almighty God, and I will be by your side, so do not be in fear of men, what can any man do to you?

Do not become fearful of those who can kill you, but cannot deprive you of everlasting life, but rather be in fear of me, who can destroy you.

Do not be greedy and do not mix with anyone called a brother who is a greedy person, not even eating with him.

Guard against becoming hard-hearted, and do not become filled with hate, because hatred is what stirs up contentions, but love covers over all transgressions.

Let your love be free from hypocrisy, because the wisdom from me is not hypocritical.

Do not be jealous because love is not jealous, and jealousy is rottenness to the bones.

I am JEHOVAH, the One bringing salvation to you people of the world, and there is a great work to do in the harvesting of mankind.

My ministers are the first fruits of the harvest, and they have been working for a long time in my field, but now I am bringing in more workers to assist them.

Look! The great crowd is starting to assemble to assist in the harvesting work. You people of the great crowd will be workers in my field.

The very craving of the lazy one will put him to death, for his hands have refused to work, so do not loiter at your business.

Do not have a love of money or material things, for the love of money is the root of all injurious things, and by reaching out for this love, some have been led astray from the faith, and have stabbed themselves all over with many pains, so let your manner of life be free of the love of money.

Let all malicious bitterness, anger, wrath, screaming and abusive speech, be taken away from you, along with all injuriousness, and do not be acting with presumptuousness, because then dishonour will come. Be modest because wisdom is with the modest ones.

Do not be proud or haughty, because everyone that is proud in heart is something detestable to me. Rebelliousness is the same as the

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

sin of divination, and pushing ahead presumptuously, the same as using uncanny power.

Put away from you, wrath, anger, injuriousness, and abusive speech, along with rebelliousness, and stubbornness, and deaden your body members, as respects fornication, uncleanness, sexual appetite, hurtful desire, and again I say, covetousness, which is idolatry.

I am JEHOVAH, the God of Salvation. Clothe yourselves with the new personality, which through accurate knowledge, is being made new, according to the force actuating your mind.

Do not be accepting or offering bribes, or bragging, or complaining, but put up with one another, and forgive one another freely, if anyone has cause for a complaint against another.

Quit mixing with anyone called a brother or sister who is a drunkard, because drunkards will not inherit my Kingdom, neither fornicators nor extortioners will inherit my Kingdom.

When making agreements, do not prove false to those agreements, but keep the word which proceeds from your mouth.

Let your "yes" mean "yes", and your "no" mean "no", in order that all who hear what you have said, may have confidence in the thing spoken by you.

I am JEHOVAH the One sending the good news to the people. When speaking the good news to the people, do not be flattering them with your manner of speech.

Do not become involved in foolish or idle talk, nor shameful conduct, or obscene jesting, just as it befits people entrusted with the good news about my Kingdom Government.

Take care that your words and actions do not impede anyone from turning to me in repentance, because this is the primary reason that you are calling on the people.

Do not become a busybody, but rather, be minding your own business and keep confidential matters to yourself.

A slanderer is separating those who are familiar with one another.

Satan the Devil is a liar and the father of the lie, do not be lying to one another.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

I am JEHOVAH, the Creator of all life. The blood of every creature belongs to me. Do not eat the blood of any creature. Do not accept a blood transfusion.

Turn down foolish and ignorant questionings, because they produce fights.

Look! There will be ridiculers, with their ridicule, proceeding according to their own desires, and saying: "Where is this promised presence of his"? The ridiculer, is one that has not listened to rebuke.

Do not become provoked because of anything, but let all anger, wrath, and screaming, be taken away from you.

Do not listen to anyone that promotes a sect, but reject that person after a first and a second admonition, knowing that such a person has been turned out of the way of the truth, and is sinning.

Do not steal, but let the stealer steal no more, and let him do hard work.

I am JEHOVAH, and I tell you that there must not be competition among you, because that is what causes many to become egotistical and puffed up with pride.

Do not threaten anybody for any reason at all. If people do not listen to you regarding the good news of my Kingdom Government, or even if they do not agree, do not threaten them with anything at all.

Become an example to all people in chasteness, and regard younger women as sisters, with all chasteness.

Your wives must be in subjection to your husbands, in order that if any are not obedient to me, they may be won without a word, through your chaste conduct.

Do not think more of yourself than is necessary, always consider that others are superior to you.

Let your manner of life be free of the love of money, and be content with the present things; if you have sustenance and covering, be content with these things.

I am JEHOVAH, the God of Love. Consider one another, to incite to love and fine works, not forsaking the gathering of yourselves together, but encouraging one another and all the more so now that my day is here.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

Each of you must be pleasing his neighbour in what is good, and by encouraging each other, you will help each other endure until the end, he that has endured to the end, is the one that will be saved.

Become steadfast, immovable, in your resolve to attain my gift of everlasting life in the paradise Earth.

You will ensure this by having a strong faith, and each test of your faith will improve the tested quality of your faith.

Without faith it is impossible to please me well, and I do not want you people who have turned to me for salvation, to become the sort that shrink back to destruction, but I desire that you continue steadfast in your resolve with a strong faith. Being faithful in what is least, you will be faithful also in much.

I am JEHOVAH, the almighty God, and the Hearer of prayer. When you pray to me, forgive whatever you have against another, in order that I may also forgive you.

Freely forgive one another, just as I have freely forgiven you, through my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ.

Your godly devotion to me is a means of great gain, along with your being self-sufficient.

The one working with a slack hand will be of little means, the very craving of the lazy one will put him to death, for his hands have refused to work.

Above all things, pray for my active force, my holy spirit, and you will display the fruits of my holy spirit, which are love, joy, peace, long-suffering, kindness, goodness, faith, mildness and self-control.

Having my active force, my holy spirit, means that your old personality is being replaced with the new personality that I am creating.

You people who are turning to me now that my Holy Word of Truth is being made public by my ministers, are members of a great crowd that is not part of my little flock, my special people, my ministers, but you must imitate their faithfulness.

You will be sharing in the work of declaring my word to the people of the world, and you may share in the teaching of those to whom you preach.

Work hard in your privileged ministry assignments, and work hard to improve your teaching skills.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

Pay constant attention to yourself and to your teaching, the same way that my ministers do.

Stay by these things, for by doing this you will save both yourself and those who listen to you.

Carry out the work of planting and watering, and watering and planting, and I will make it grow.

I have put a seal on the hand of earthling man, even on the hand of every man, for every mortal man to know my work.

Listen attentively to the rumbling of my voice, and the growling that goes forth from my mouth. Under the whole Heavens I let it loose, and my lightning is to the extremities of the Earth.

After it, a sound roars, I thunder with the sound of my superiority, and I do not hold them back, when my voice is heard.

I thunder with my voice in a wonderful way, doing great things that people cannot know.

I am JEHOVAH, the almighty God. My only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, is now bringing judgement upon my own household, before judging those not of my household.

Those of you who have been acting as elders in my congregations have been acting as subordinates of my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, and you have been stewards of sacred secrets.

Now what is looked for in stewards, is for them to be faithful. Whether you are conscious of anything against yourself, or not, it is I, JEHOVAH, the almighty God, who is examining you, through my appointed judge, my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, and declaring you righteous or unrighteous.

I instructed you not to judge anything before the due time, until my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, came.

He is bringing the secret things of darkness to light, and making the counsels of the hearts manifest, and then each one will have his praise come to him, from me.

You were warned about my rule, that said, do not go beyond the things that are written, in order that you may not be puffed up, individually, in favour of the one, against the other.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

For who makes you to differ from another? Indeed, what do you have, that you did not receive? If now you did indeed receive it, why do you boast as though you did not receive it?

You, who went beyond the things written, and scattered my little sheep, must now be humbled, in that you, who have mistreated my little sheep, must now find my little sheep, and woe to you, who does not bring back my little sheep to me.

I am JEHOVAH, the God of the Prophets. I witnessed the disfellowshipping of my faithful and discreet slave Elijah, which took place because of smoking.

My faithful and discreet slave Elijah, asked those who were judging him, to pray to me, regarding the meeting, which was taking place, so that my active force, my holy spirit, would be upon those present.

His request was denied, and it was said to him that it was not necessary.

These men then left the meeting and proceeded to start up internal combustion engines, which emitted poison gas into the air.

They drove their vehicles about the streets, emitting poison gas into the air, until they reached their homes.

This is a common occurrence that is polluting the Earth, but in this case, there has not been anyone going beyond, that which is written.

These same men harmed their body daily, by eating and drinking the harmful, unnatural foods that they craved.

I am JEHOVAH, the Holy One of Spiritual Israel. Many of my little sheep have been stumbled, because of you who were puffed up with pride, and now, I say to those of you who scattered my little sheep, that you must find my little sheep, and bring them back to me.

Woe to you, if you fail to bring back my little sheep to me, there is no other task for you, except to bring back my little sheep to me, and you should be at it urgently.

Cease whatever you are doing, and proceed to gather my little sheep, that you have mistreated and scattered.

There will be a time in the future, when many things that you people are now doing, will cease, but until that time, do not go beyond, what is written.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

I am JEHOVAH, the One instructing you ministers of mine through my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ. There will be instructions, regarding many things, such as eating, drinking, drugs, television programmes, sport, travel, and methods of travel, pesticides, fossil fuels, other forms of energy, work practices, and the list could go on.

However, if a woman had all the dirty dishes that she would wash in her lifetime, put suddenly in front of her, along with all the dirty clothes that she would wash and iron, and all the beds that she would make, and all the meals that she would prepare, and all the floor space that she would sweep, polish and clean, and all the pain, that goes with childbirth, and the tending to her husband and children, while being in subjection to her husband, do you think that she would begin to do anything?

That is similar to me telling you all the things that you will be required to do, during the rest of the one thousand years of my only begotten son, Jesus Christ's, kingdom rule, in order to reach perfection.

Perhaps you would become downhearted, and say that you could not accomplish all the things that you have been shown.

I am JEHOVAH, the almighty God, and I am the One creating the New Heavens of Kingdom kings, to rule the New Earth of people being ruled, and I will dictate the speed at which this takes place.

I am JEHOVAH, the One who requires that you, the ones who scattered my little sheep, bring them back to me.

Woe for you, the ones who fail to find my little sheep, and return them to me.

Be at your task urgently, and when you have found my little sheep, you must heal their wounds and present them to me in sound condition.

When you have found my little sheep and you have healed his or her wounds, and you have explained to the congregation why my little sheep has been missing, and you have humbled yourself before your brothers and before my throne, you may then resume your position of trust, which you were appointed to.

If any of my little sheep have fallen asleep in death, then the death of my little sheep releases you from any obligation.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

I am JEHOVAH, the One teaching you to benefit yourself. Look! A blind man cannot guide a blind man, because both will tumble into a pit, will they not?

A pupil is not above his teacher, but everyone that is perfectly instructed will be like his teacher.

Why then do you look at the straw that is in your brother's eye, but do not observe the rafter that is in your own eye?

How can you say to your brother: "Brother, allow me to extract the straw that is in your eye", while you yourself are not looking at the rafter in that eye of yours? Hypocrite! First extract the rafter from your own eye, and then you will see clearly, how to extract the straw that is in your brother's eye.

There were times in the past when people of the nations were turning to me, and I favoured adding no further burden to them except the necessary things.

It is the same way today, and the people turning to me should only be told to do the things that are necessary to do at this time.

When I decide that this particular thing, or that particular thing, must be done, or must not be done, then I will inform you.

I am interested in the hearts of the people and their salvation, and I am not imposing unnecessary rules or regulations on them at this time.

With the help of my active force, my holy spirit, these people will make many changes in their lives as they progress to maturity, and through use, their perceptive powers will be trained to distinguish both right and wrong.

I am JEHOVAH, the God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob. You who are growing as wild olive branches, because you have been grafted into the garden olive tree, should be very careful, because you are still producing wild olives, just as it happens in nature.

I can break you, the unnatural branches, off, and still have my garden olive tree, because I am also grafting natural branches, back into my garden olive tree, so that it will produce not wild olives, but fine olives.

Quit having lofty ideas and do not be strutting about in the congregation for others to notice you, by your getting up and your sitting down, and your getting up to speak to this one, and then to that one,

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

while you consult your clip board, or your note book, to utter to this one, and then to that one, something, which should have, or could have been said earlier, or later, and all the while you are feeling very important, because you are dressed in fine clothes, with matching shirt and socks, along with your tie and your pocket handkerchief, and your fine footwear, and you like to be out in front of your brothers and sisters, where they can observe your ability as a public speaker, and they can listen to you, while you lead the congregation in prayer to me.

Humble, is how you should be, as I bring judgement against my own household, to remove all those who are not humble.

I am JEHOVAH, the One judging you, my people, through my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ.

I am removing all those not fit to be kings in my Kingdom Government, and all those not displaying mercy will also have their judgement without mercy.

All those who are proud and haughty are being removed. I am refining you people by bringing you through the fire. I will actually refine you as in the refining of silver, and I will examine you as in the examining of gold.

It, for its part, will call upon my name, and I, for my part, will answer it. I will say: "It is my people", and it, in its turn, will say: "JEHOVAH is my God". You people are now being inspected.

Do not be like Saul, who overstepped my word, because this is what I caused Samuel to say to Saul: "Does JEHOVAH have as much delight in burnt offerings and sacrifices as in obeying the voice of JEHOVAH? Look! To obey is better than a sacrifice, to pay attention than the fat of rams; for rebelliousness is the same as the sin of divination, and pushing ahead presumptuously, the same as using uncanny power and teraphim. Since you have rejected the word of JEHOVAH, he accordingly rejects you from being king".

I ripped the royal rule, away from Saul, and gave it to another, and I did not feel regret, so be very careful, because I am now inspecting you.

Do not be pushing ahead and going beyond what is written, I will not excuse those who overstep my word.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

If I pushed ahead at a faster rate, no flesh could bear it, so be thankful that I am a merciful and patient God.

I am JEHOVAH, the almighty God, the Holy One, and I say to you who have scattered my little sheep, that you have unjustly judged your brothers by going beyond what is written, and you have put yourselves above my righteous requirements.

You have been dictating to your brothers according to what you approve or disapprove, and yet you have fallen into sin, through the desires of your flesh.

Many of you shared worldly association and attended such things as concerts, where idolatry was shown to the star. Many of you participated as part of the audience watching the Olympic Games, where divisive, nationalistic competition took place, followed by the worship of a national flag.

Many of you have supported Satan the Devil's wild beast, by joining a trade union, which supported a political party, and the trade union membership consisted of ungodly people, who made decisions by the demonic, democratic system of voting.

In addition, when you joined the trade union, you signed an agreement, in which you agreed to obey the decisions reached by the majority of those ungodly people.

You also paid money that you had dedicated to me to support the union, and the union supported the election of the wild beast with that money, and all the while you preached neutrality, as regards Christians and politics.

You also preached obedience to Caesar, although the Gentile times had elapsed, and nothing belonged to Caesar anymore because my Kingdom was established.

Although you wrongly preached obedience to Caesar, you disobeyed Caesar's laws, by going on strike against decisions made by Caesar.

When the Gentile times elapsed and Caesar became my enemy instead of my servant, you continued to serve Caesar and paid tax and tribute to him. You paid my things to Caesar.

You have been serving the wild beast in order that you could buy and sell, and while you were sinning in this manner, you sat in

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

judgement of your brothers and sisters, cutting them off and scattering them away from me.

Who is more sinful, the one who smokes, or the one having sexual relations in marriage to satisfy fleshly desire?

Is the one who drives a motor vehicle, which poisons the air that people breathe with exhaust emissions, more sinful?

Are those having unnatural sexual relations, although married, more sinful? Are those who masturbate and abuse themselves more sinful?

Is the one drinking alcohol or coffee, more sinful? The desire of the flesh, does not originate with me, but originates with the world, however, those who keep walking by my active force, my holy spirit, will carry out no fleshly desire at all.

Now as to the unmarried ones, who were not led by my active force, my holy spirit, and consequently did not have self-control, which is a fruit of my active force, my holy spirit, and they were inflamed with passion, which is a fleshly desire, I said: "Let them be married".

I did not reject them, because of their lack of self-control, and because of their fleshly desires, did I?

Yet, I am now telling everyone, to deaden their body members as to sexual appetite, and not, to be minding their flesh.

For the minding of the flesh means death, but the minding of the spirit means life and peace.

The minding of the flesh means enmity with me, for it is not under subjection to my law, nor in fact can it be. So those in harmony with the flesh, cannot please me, well.

However, do not become righteous overmuch, nor show yourself excessively wise, why should you cause desolation to yourself? Do not become wicked overmuch nor become foolish, for why should you die, when it is not your time?

It is better that you should take hold of the one, but from the other, also, do not withdraw your hand, for he that fears me, will go forth with them, until he is perfect.

Better is the end afterward of a matter, than its beginning, and better is one who is patient, than one who is haughty in spirit.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

You have all sinned and fallen short of my glory, and it is as a free gift that you are being declared righteous by my undeserved kindness, through the release by ransom, paid by my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ.

I am JEHOVAH, the One declaring you righteous, therefore, now that you have been declared righteous as a result of your faith, you may enjoy peace with me, through my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, through whom you have gained your approach into my undeserved kindness, in which you now stand, and you should exult, basing your exultation on the hope of my glory.

Because of your faith, it has been counted to you as righteousness, the same as it was with Abraham.

I am JEHOVAH, the God of those who are faithful to me, and anything that you do that is not out of faith, is sin. The faith that you have, you should have in accord with yourself, in my sight.

You will be happy, if you do not put yourself on judgement, by what you approve or disapprove. So do not judge your brother, nor look down on him, if he does not seem to be as righteous as you think you are.

Although there are serious matters that need to be judged, I have made clear, what the necessary things are that must be obeyed.

Do not try to be righteous overmuch, because you do not have the ability to achieve perfection immediately, and that is why the end of the matter, will be better than the beginning.

Love one another, help one another, and forgive one another, while you are trying to improve, by overcoming your own sinful condition.

If you have overcome a certain thing, your brother may be working on something else, which is not apparent to you, because not all sins are obvious.

I am JEHOVAH, the almighty God of the Righteous. Look! All men are sinners, and fall short of my righteous standards, because sin was passed on from Adam, and this condemned all men to death.

I have now called you, my ministers, to glory, with my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, and I have declared you righteous, and

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

justified you from the condemned condition of mankind who are dead in their sins.

This justification is credited to you, while you are not yet perfect in your flesh, and due to your imperfection, you may still sin, although you do not choose to, and you find no pleasure, when you fall short of my righteous requirements.

If you make the statement that you do not sin, you are misleading yourself and the truth is not in you, and yet when you do commit a sin I am your helper, and my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, the righteous one, is also your helper.

Because of sin's law in your flesh, you are not able to always do what you wish, because when you wish to do what is right, sometimes you do what is wrong.

You are delighted in my laws, but you cannot always keep them, because of the war between your mind and your fleshly desire.

Now because of my loving kindness, you are credited as being righteous, because of your faith, and you should show loving kindness to your brothers, who are in the same position as you.

If I have not specifically forbidden something, then you must not take it upon yourself, to forbid something.

I am JEHOVAH the God of Salvation. My faithful and discreet slave Elijah, whom I have appointed over all my belongings on Earth, will tell you when I want changes made.

Continue to put up with one another and encourage one another, while you put up the fine fight against the war invading your mind, which is present in you because of your sinful flesh.

I am JEHOVAH, the One teaching you to benefit yourselves.

You are striving with my help, to cleanse yourselves of the defilement of flesh, and I judge you, not according to what you are in the flesh, as mankind does, but according to what you are spiritually.

Pray incessantly for my active force, my holy spirit, and you will be able to conquer your sinful flesh, and in time, you will become perfect in your flesh, just as my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, was.

He was of divine nature in the flesh, because he was led by my active force, my holy spirit, and he carried out no fleshly desire at all.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

Eventually you will have divine nature in the flesh, when my active force, my holy spirit, continually leads you, and you do not carry out any fleshly desire at all.

Yes, you will bear the image of the second Adam, who was of divine nature in the flesh.

Just as you have borne the image of the first Adam, who was made out of dust, and became a sinner, so also, you will bear the image of the last Adam, who came from Heaven and was of divine nature in the flesh.

You were buried with my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, in your baptism, you were raised up to a newness of life, and you have been seated in heavenly places, on the Earth.

You are the New Heavens, that will rule with my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ. All of you will bear the image of my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, and you will all bear my image.

Before Adam's creation, I said, "let us make man in our image", and you will all be made in our image.

You are born from water and spirit and not flesh and blood, you are a new Creation, and you are able to inherit my Kingdom.

Because you are spiritual men, you can understand the deep things that I am explaining to you, but a physical man cannot understand these things, because they are examined spiritually, and he cannot get to know them.

When this, which is corruptible puts on incorruption, and when this which is mortal, puts on immortality, then death will be swallowed up forever.

Men will then be in our image, having the attributes of love, wisdom, justice and power.

What I require is mercy, and I require that you all show mercy to one another, and to all mankind.

I am JEHOVAH, the God of Mercy, and I say to you that you should show the same feeling as a woman towards the children of her womb, and as a father would show mercy towards his sons or daughters.

As your own mother would show mercy to you, you should show mercy to others.

It is not up to you who are human, to attempt to establish standards by which I should show mercy.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

From my heavenly position, in harmony with my own good purpose, with my own long-range view of the future, and with my ability to read human hearts, I will have mercy upon whomever I do have mercy, and I will show compassion to whomever I do show compassion.

I am JEHOVAH the God of Wisdom and Mercy. Through your studies you have found that I have already shown wisdom and mercy to the Gentiles, by giving them the opportunity of entering my heavenly Kingdom.

They were previously not the recipients of my mercies, because they were not in a covenant relationship with me, but by showing mercy to the Gentiles, I can now show mercy to all, both the Gentiles, and the fleshly nation of Israel.

Fear of me is the beginning of people's wisdom, and when their love has been made perfect, their fear will be thrown outside, and they will then be able to see what my will is, more clearly.

Keep on trying to show people what my will is for mankind, because my will for the Earth, Adam and Eve and their descendants, has not changed.

Adam and Eve sinned, and they suffered the penalty for sin, which is death. I did not say to Adam, "you will be destroyed in Gehenna", but I said to him, "you will positively die", and he did die.

Adam paid the penalty for his sin, however, he who has died, has been acquitted from his sin, so what prevents me from resurrecting Adam and Eve? Why would I not show mercy to Adam and Eve?

Do you people think you are more deserving of my mercy than my first human son is?

If my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, can reconcile everything in the Heavens and everything on the Earth back to me, then why should I limit his reconciliation to only some, and not to all?

Why should anyone be deprived of my loving kindness? Why should I only show mercy to humans?

What about my spirit sons who sinned, is there any reason why I should not show mercy to them?

In fact, my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, preached to the spirits in prison. Why do you think he did that?

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

Look! I now reveal a sacred secret to you. Nebuchadnezzar the ruler of the world, and the ruler of Babylon, pictured Satan the Devil, the ruler of the world, and the ruler of Babylon the Great.

Nebuchadnezzar, went out of his mind, acting like a wild beast, then he came to his senses, and as his understanding began to return to him, he blessed me, praised me, and glorified me.

At the same time, his dignity, his kingdom, his majesty, and his brightness, themselves, began to return to him.

He was seated upon his own kingdom, and greatness extraordinary, was added to him.

After that he was praising, exalting, and glorifying me, the King of the Heavens.

Likewise, Satan the Devil the ruler of the world, and the ruler of Babylon the Great, has been out of his mind, and acting like a wild beast.

Some years after the end of the millennial reign of my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, he will then be released, from the abyss to go out to mislead mankind again. The number that he will mislead, is as the sands of the sea, an unknown number.

Look! You will judge the world, and you will also judge angels, and if I show mercy to you, will you then show mercy to those whom you judge?

As the wicked repent and grow to maturity, they will put on a new personality, and eventually their old personality, will have undergone the judicial punishment of everlasting destruction from before me.

My judgements are fiery flames of everlasting fire, prepared for Satan the Devil and his angels, and if Satan the Devil is refined in the fire, then he will cease being a devil.

That means he will not be a false accuser, or a slanderer, and he will not be a resister or an adversary. If he ceased being all these things, it would be as though, he was thrown into the lake of fire, from which he would not return.

How can my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, reconcile everything in the Heavens and everything on the Earth, without reconciling all those from the Heavens who had become alienated from me, and all mankind who had become alienated from me?

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

I am JEHOVAH, the God of Mercy. My only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, has become a corresponding ransom for all, not some.

Look! I am reconciling a world to myself through my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, I am not reckoning to them their trespasses, and I have committed the word of reconciliation to you.

You are ambassadors, substituting for my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, and I am making entreaty through you.

If the wicked cease being wicked, then the wicked have been destroyed.

If Satan the Devil ceases being a devil, then Satan the Devil has been destroyed.

My only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, sacrificed a perfect spiritual life for Satan the Devil and his demons, when he gave up his spiritual life as Michael the Archangel and came to Earth as the Messiah, and was ultimately put to death on the torture stake.

His sacrificial death as my sacrificial lamb, paid the ransom price for all the spirits who sinned, and all mankind.

My only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, has paid a corresponding ransom for all.

Now, you should be able to see how merciful I am, and how merciful I want you to be.

I am JEHOVAH, the only true almighty God. You have fleshly bodies, you are spiritual men, born from water and spirit, you are my children, and you are my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ's, body members.

My only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, is a spirit creature, you are human creatures and yet you are his body, although you are not spirit creatures.

For just as the body has many members, and all the members of that body although being many, are one body, so also, is Jesus Christ, my only-begotten son.

By one spirit, you were all baptized into one body, whether Jews or Greeks, whether slaves or free, and you were all made to drink one spirit.

So then, you do not have to become spirit creatures to become the body of my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

You do not have to become spirit creatures to see him as he is, because you can see him with the eyes of your heart.

The Lord's evening meal celebration became obsolete when he returned in kingdom power at the end of the Gentile times, you can now see him with the eyes of your heart.

Just as the people of the world, will not literally see him with their literal human eyes, it is the same way with you.

You do not have to become spirit creatures to be with my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, just as the robber who was put to death beside him does not have to become a spirit creature to be with him in paradise.

You will not become spirit creatures, but you will live on the Earth forever, and strangers will actually stand and shepherd the flocks of you people, and foreigners will be your farmers, and your vine dressers, and as for you, the priests of JEHOVAH, you will be called, the ministers of our God, you will be said to be.

The resources of the nations you people will eat, and you will speak elatedly about yourselves.

You, who are my children, have divine nature, and you can see with the eyes of your heart, that the spiritual Heavens do not need any enlarging.

If I needed more spirit creatures, I would have created them before creating man.

I created man to live on the Earth forever, not to become spirit creatures and live in the spiritual Heavens forever.

Those who entertain lofty ideas, and think that they will live in the spiritual Heavens, are thinking too highly of themselves, and should humble themselves with lowliness of mind.

Clothe yourselves with humility, and do not think more of yourselves than is necessary.

I am JEHOVAH, the One who has created all things, and all things I understand from the beginning to the end.

I am the One who reveals hidden things to those who are seeking wisdom from me, and in my love, and in harmony with the working out of my will, I make known to them the perfect way that they should walk.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

In my love I make myself known to those who are not seeking me, that they also may benefit.

I am JEHOVAH, the almighty God, who is making you people of the Earth wise for salvation and everlasting life.

I am JEHOVAH, the One who is healing you from spiritual and physical illness, and I am the One explaining the corrupting influence of leaven.

When leaven is added to dough or liquids, it causes fermentation, especially a portion of fermenting dough, preserved for unnatural baking purposes.

While the now obsolete Law covenant was still in operation, no grain offering that the fleshly Israelites presented to me by fire, was to be made of a leavened thing.

However, leaven could be used in connection with thanksgiving communion offerings, in which the one offering made the presentation in a spirit of thankfulness for my many blessings.

Leavened bread was normally eaten on happy occasions, when those eating were joyful.

Along with the animal offered, and the unfermented cakes, the one offering would bring ring-shaped cakes of leavened bread, which were not put on the altar, but were eaten by himself and the officiating priest.

At the presentation of the first fruits of the wheat harvest, on the day of Pentecost, the high priest waved before me, two loaves of leavened wheat bread.

Likewise, on the day of Pentecost after my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ's death, the first members of the Christian congregation, namely, the disciples of my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, taken from among the Jews, were anointed with my active force, my holy spirit.

My only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, as my great high priest, was able to present before me the first fruits of the harvest of mankind, his spirit-begotten brothers.

These were taken from sinful mankind as first fruits. A little over three years later, the first Gentile converts to Christianity, Cornelius and his household, were presented before me, and they were anointed with

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

my active force, my holy spirit. These were likewise from sinful mankind.

I am JEHOVAH, the One true almighty God, the One accepting the first fruits from the harvest of sinful mankind.

During the seven days of the festival of unfermented cakes, following the Passover day, nothing leavened, nor any sourdough, was to be found in the fleshly Israelites' houses, or seen with them.

This served to remind them of their hasty deliverance from Egypt by my mighty hand, when they did not have time to wait for their dough to ferment, but in their hurry, carried it with them along with their kneading troughs.

I am JEHOVAH, the almighty God, who used leaven to denote sin or corruption. My only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, told his disciples: "Watch out for the leaven of the Pharisees and Sadducees", and, "Watch out for the leaven of the Pharisees, which is hypocrisy".

His disciples at first, did not understand that he was using a symbolism, but finally discerned that he was warning them, to be on guard against false doctrine, and hypocritical practices, "the teaching of the Pharisees and Sadducees", which teaching, had a corrupting effect, just as leaven does.

My only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, also mentioned Herod and his followers in one of his warnings, saying: "Keep your eyes open, look out for the leaven of the Pharisees and the leaven of Herod".

He boldly denounced the Pharisees as hypocrites, concerned with outward show, he pointed out the wrong doctrinal viewpoint of the Sadducees, and he exposed the hypocrisy and political treachery of Herod and his followers.

Through my only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, and his apostle Paul, I used the same symbolism when I commanded the Christians in Corinth to expel an immoral man from the congregation.

I caused Paul to say: "Do you not know that a little leaven, ferments the whole lump? Clear away the old leaven, that you may be a new lump, according as you are free from ferment. For, indeed, Christ our Passover has been sacrificed".

Continuing he then clearly showed what I meant by leaven, saying: "Consequently let us keep the festival, not with old, neither with

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

leaven of injuriousness and wickedness, but with unfermented cakes of sincerity and truth".

I am JEHOVAH, the One who drew on the pictorial meaning of the Jewish festival of unfermented cakes, which immediately followed the Passover celebration.

Just as a bit of sour dough causes the whole lump, or batch of dough, to be leavened, so the congregation as a body, if it did not clear out the corrupting influence of the immoral man, would become unclean in my sight.

The true Christians had to act to get the leaven out of their midst, just as the fleshly Israelites were not permitted to have any leaven in their houses during the festival.

Leaven, or yeast, was associated with corruption, even in the minds of other people, other than the fleshly Israelites.

It was spoken of as, "itself the offspring of corruption, and corrupting the mass of dough with which it is mixed".

The permeating property of leaven can also be used to illustrate the action of that which is good.

Thus, as leaven permeates the dough to which it is added, so my heavenly Kingdom has far reaching, pervasive effects, extending its influence among all the people of all the nations, and eventually extending its power and authority over the whole Earth.

My only-begotten son, Jesus Christ, used this figure of speech when he said: "The kingdom of the heavens is like leaven, which a woman took and hid in three large measures of flour, until the whole mass was fermented".

Through my prophet Amos, I told the transgressing fleshly nation of Israel: "From what is leavened make a thanksgiving sacrifice to smoke, and proclaim voluntary offerings".

I was actually telling them, that all their worship at Bethel, and at Gilgal, was transgression against me, so they might as well, go ahead and offer leavened, as well as unleavened bread, on the altar, hold nothing back, it would all be in vain, because they were committing idolatry.

I am JEHOVAH, the almighty God who is forgiving you people who are sinners, and I am making you wise for salvation.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

Spiritual health is important, but physical health is also important, therefore leaven must be removed from your bodies.

Apart from causing dough to ferment, leaven will eventually cause your body cells to ferment, which means that they can become anaerobic cancer cells.

Leaven permeates with a transforming influence, corrupting by admixture, just as an indolent, evil thought, entertained by someone, will insinuate itself, until it leavens his entire character.

Even a little leaven left untreated, will eventually permeate, transform, and corrupt your body, it will change your body from a naturally sound condition, to an unsound impure condition.

It will change your body to a putrid, rotten, infected and defiled condition, adulterated and destroyed in purity.

I am JEHOVAH, the Greatest Physician, and I say to you people of the Earth, that a small infection of *Candida albicans*, or other similar yeast, will have the same corrupting effect on you, unless it is eradicated from your body.

Yeast is causing a great deal of physical illness among you people, you are being transformed and changed from relatively healthy people to unhealthy people.

Also, there is the spiritual leaven, or yeast, which is having a similar effect, so watch out for the leaven of the clergy of Christendom and other false religious teachers.

It is vital that you people of the Earth take action to clear out this type of leaven, and not let it even be seen or heard in your houses.

There is also the leaven of the multinational drug companies, the medical profession, and the political parties, so be on the watch for their leaven, also the leaven of the processed food manufacturers and Satan the Devil's health authorities.

Watch out for the leaven in the churches, mosques, temples and synagogues, because it has a permeating, corrupting, destructive influence, that will cause you to be defiled. This leaven should not be seen or heard.

I am JEHOVAH, the One who is healing you people of the Earth. I am the One teaching you people how to overcome illness, remain free from illness, and live forever.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

Before the medical researchers discovered the oxygen respiratory enzymes, it was common knowledge among many physicians for a long time, that cancer was associated with low oxygen concentrations in the effected tissue, and that cancer cells were anaerobic, or partially anaerobic, being dependent on fermentation partly, or wholly, for their life energy, just like cells in growing yeast cultures.

Cancer and AIDS have a definite connection with the proliferation of yeast, yes, cancer cells in humans have a fungoid composition.

This fungoid composition, can, among other things, be attributable to the proliferation of yeast, such as *Candida albicans*, which alters the internal chemistry of the body, unbalancing the endocrine glands, weakening the immune system, and allowing the transformation of blood-borne pleomorphic microzyma, into fungal form.

Yeast in the body, plays a major role in bringing about conditions that cause and support cancer.

Yeast alters the body chemistry, and in conjunction with unnatural, harmful, nutrient deficient, acid-forming diets, brings about sticky, sludge-like conditions in the blood, whereby the oxygen carrying capacity of the blood is impaired.

Because of the weakened immune system and low oxygen conditions prevailing, the blood-borne microzyma then change to a mycelial fungal form, and cancer develops in the unhealthy body.

Yeast infections, harmful cooked food diets, and prescription drugs, are the main reasons health is compromised.

Yeast will not stop in its efforts to take over the body it inhabits. Even if you are only slightly infected with yeast, it will not cease in its attempts, to change the environment within you to favour its growth and expansion.

Just as yeast in dough does not stop its action until it ferments the whole lump, so it is with yeast in humans.

If you are infected with yeast, and you do not eradicate it, it will eventually permeate your whole body with a transforming influence, as it corrupts your body, the same as with the lump of dough.

As I mentioned previously, "a little leaven, ferments the whole lump".

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

The corrupting influence of yeast, will change your human body from a relatively sound condition, to a putrid, rotten, infected, defiled condition, adulterated and destroyed in purity.

It definitely will not stop in its attack, to turn your body into a fermenting mass of unsound, impure tissues, in which it will continue to thrive and expand, until you expire.

Being infected with yeast, is like having a silent predator inside your body, intent on your destruction.

Due to the widespread use of antibiotics, yeast has been able to thrive in your human bodies, and spread throughout you people of the nations, causing much illness and so-called disease.

There are more than forty chemicals put out by the common yeast *Candida albicans*, of which your researchers have found two-hundred-and-twelve strains.

The *Candida* species, is present in cancer and AIDS patients, but your researchers have not come to realize the yeast connection to cancer and AIDS, believing that a *Candida* infection is an opportunistic infection.

I am JEHOVAH, the almighty God, and I say, "Let all yeast causing harm in the bodies of human creatures, be eradicated from the bodies of human creatures", and just as I have spoken it will occur.

Raw garlic should be taken daily, because garlic stops fermentation, kills yeast, fungi and cancer cells, while stimulating your immune system.

Your diet should only consist of organically grown, raw fruit, vegetables, green vegetation and water without added fluoride.

The juice of the Aloe Vera plant is a very effective anti-fungal substance, and olive oil inhibits the transformation of *Candida albicans* to its more dangerous mycelial fungal form, it contains oleic acid, which acts upon the yeast, in the same way as biotin.

I am JEHOVAH, the One showing you how to restore the balance of the Earth and its climate.

As I have already mentioned, you must plant trees to restore the balance, you must extend the forests and oases by continually planting trees at the edges of the rivers, streams, forests and oases.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

I am JEHOVAH, the Creator of the Earth, and I have provided the correct amount of water on the Earth, under the dome over the Earth, and it is contained in seas, rivers, streams, lakes, ice caps, glaciers, underground streams, trees, forests, green vegetation, underground beneath trees and forests, in the air, and in clouds.

There are not enough rain clouds, because of the lack of trees. The trees help make the rain clouds, and the water that should be in the trillions of missing trees and underground beneath them, and in the air and missing rain clouds, is still in the seas, causing higher sea levels.

There is no water being put into the clouds, from underneath the deserts, there is only water beneath and above the trees in the oases.

The Earth needs more trees to make more rain clouds, which will keep the Earth cooler.

You must stop tree-felling and land-clearing in large areas, as you plant trees to restore the balance.

This will put more water in the trillions of new trees, in the air above them, in the new rain clouds they generate, and underground beneath the trees and forests, and the sea levels will drop as the balance is restored.

The deserts will blossom as the balance is restored. The term "climate change" is not understood by Satan the Devil's puppets, his elected government officials, they have no wisdom whatsoever.

There has always been "climate change" on the Earth, and people have known it as the four seasons.

I am JEHOVAH, the God of Wisdom and Knowledge, and I am the Most High over all the Earth, the One advising you in all things for your benefit.

Less trees cause higher sea levels and destructive weather, and more trees cause lower sea levels and milder weather.

I am JEHOVAH, the Creator of trees. You people of the Earth must plant trillions of trees, including trillions of fruit trees.

Let tree-planting begin in all the populated countries on Earth, and low-level, low intensity ground fires, should be used in cold weather to burn off overgrowth on the ground, and protect the forests from wildfires, which may be started accidentally. Animals should also roam the forests keeping them in good order.

Fruit trees may also be grafted to older established native trees. I have seen forty different fruit tree branches grafted on one tree.

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

I am JEHOVAH, your Creator, the One bringing you people to perfection, so you can live forever in the paradise Earth.

I am great, and very much to be praised, and my greatness, is unsearchable. I am good to all, and my mercies are over all my works.

I am giving support to all who are falling, and I am raising up all who are bowed down.

To me the eyes of all look hopefully, and I am giving them their food in its season.

I am opening my hand and satisfying the desire of every living thing, I am righteous in all my ways and loyal in all my works.

I am near to all those calling upon me, to all those who call upon me in trueness, and the desire of those fearing me, I will perform, their cry for help I will hear, and I will save them.

I am guarding all those loving me, and all those loving me, are happy. I am JEHOVAH the God of Salvation.

Satan the Devil intends to bring in his New World Order or One World Government. He will use many international organizations working together to destroy the way of life of you people of the world, so that you will accept his United Nations organization.

He intends to cause so much chaos, hardship and unrest that you people of the world will accept his United Nations organization to bring in "order out of chaos".

Satan the Devil wants all nations to surrender their sovereignty to his United Nations organization, his One World Government, which is in opposition to my Kingdom Government.

Satan the Devil intends to control all that you people of the world need, including your freedom, your food, your water and your air.

Satan the Devil plans to bring in a World Monetary Union, so he can control the regulatory system, the taxation system and the monetary system, and he intends to bring in these controls according to his published agendas of 2021 and 2030 of his calendar.

His puppets, his political rulers and government officials, will push his agenda under the guise that you people need to live according to his system of "sustainable development", to escape the impending destruction due to what his puppets call, "climate change".

JEHOVAH God's Holy Word of Truth

He has also worked out the amount of depopulation he wants by 2030 according to his calendar. He plans to kill billions of you people by 2030 and keep only 500 million people alive.

War on humanity with deadly 5G radiation, enforced so-called vaccinations containing graphene oxide to protect against so-called germs and viruses, smart meters, mobile phones, prescription drugs, added fluoride in food and water, weather manipulation with cyclones, floods, heat-waves and freezing conditions, electrical power grid destruction, drought by design causing food and water shortages, widespread famine by design, spraying of nano-sized metal particles in the air that you will inhale, and particles that you do not inhale will act as accelerants during bushfires by design, death during riots, and murders while under Martial Law by order of his United Nations organization are some of his tools for killing billions of you people.

I am JEHOVAH the God of Salvation. You people of the world must listen to me and turn to me now for your salvation.

You must present yourselves to my ministers in my Kingdom Halls so they can instruct and guide you to survive the Great Tribulation that my only begotten son, Jesus Christ, is bringing upon the Earth, as I cause him to destroy Satan the Devil's religious and political systems.

I am JEHOVAH the One providing salvation for you people. Run to my ministers in my Kingdom Halls, and obey them for your everlasting salvation into the paradise Earth, where you will live forever in peace and security.

I am JEHOVAH, the almighty God of Salvation, the One providing you people of the Earth with the proper spiritual food and the proper physical food, at the proper time, and this food will sustain you as you live forever in your paradise Earth.